

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa

Khuddakanikāye

Udānapāli

1. Bodhivaggo

1. Paṭhamabodhisuttaṃ

1. Evaṃ (..0077) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā nerañjarāya tīre bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī §. Atha kho bhagavā tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā rattiyā paṭhamaṃ yāmaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anulomaṃ sādhukaṃ manasākāsi-

“Iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ- avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Yadā (..0078) have pātubhavanti dhammā,
ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa;
athassa kaṅkhā vapayanti sabbā,
yato pajānāti sahetudhamman” ti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Dutiyabodhisuttaṃ

2. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- eka samayaṃ bhagavā uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā nerañjarāya tīre bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī. Atha kho bhagavā tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā rattiyā majjhimaṃ yāmaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ paṭilomaṃ sādhukaṃ manasākāsi-

“Iti imasmim̐ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ- avijjā- nirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jāti- nirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarañam̐ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā niru- jjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattham̐ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa;
athassa kaṅkhā vapayanti sabbā,
yato khayam̐ paccayānaṃ avedī”ti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Tatiyabodhisuttaṃ

3. Evaṃ me sutam̐- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā nerañja- rāya tīre bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tena kho pana samayena (..007 bhagavā sattāham̐ ekapallaṅkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī. Atha kho bhagavā tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā rattiyā pacchimam̐ yāmaṃ paṭiccasamuppādam̐ anulomapaṭilomaṃ sādhuṃ manasā- kāsī-

“Iti imasmim̐ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imasmim̐ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati; yadidaṃ- avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhāra- paccayā viññāṇam̐, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipa- ccayā jarāmarañam̐ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Eva- metassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

“Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇa- nirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarañam̐ sokaparidevadukkhadoma- nassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattham̐ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa;
vidhūpayam̐ tiṭṭhati mārasenaṃ,
sūriyova § obhāsayaṃantalikkhan”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Humhuṅkasuttaṃ

4. Evaṃ (..0080) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā nerañjarāya tīre ajapālanigrodhe paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī. Atha kho bhagavā tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhāsi.

Atha kho aññataro huṃhuṅkajātiko § brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho so brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kittāvatā nu kho, bho gotama, brāhmaṇo hoti, katame ca pana brāhmaṇakaraṇā § dhammā”ti?

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Yo brāhmaṇo bāhitapāpadhammo,
nihuṃhuṅko § nikkasāvo yatatto.
vedantagū vūsitabrahmacariyo,
dhammena so brahmavādaṃ vadeyya;
yassussadā natthi kuhiñci loke”ti. catutthaṃ;

5. Brāhmaṇasuttaṃ

5. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anā-thapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahāmoggallāno āyasmā ca mahākassapo āyasmā ca mahākaccāno § āyasmā ca mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmā ca mahākappino āyasmā ca mahācundo āyasmā ca anuruddho āyasmā ca revato āyasmā ca nando § yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu

Addasā (..0081) kho bhagavā te āyasmante dūratova āgacchante; disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi- “ete, bhikkhave, brāhmaṇā āgacchanti; ete, bhikkhave, brāhmaṇā āgacchanti”ti. Evaṃ vutte, aññataro brāhmaṇajātiko bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, brāhmaṇo hoti, katame ca pana brāhmaṇakaraṇā dhammā”ti?

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Bāhitvā pāpake dhamme, ye caranti sadā satā;
khīṇasaṃyojanā buddhā, te ve § lokasmi brāhmaṇā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Mahākassapasuttaṃ

6. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalanda-kanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahākassapo pippaliguhāyaṃ § viharati ābādhiko § dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā mahākassapo apa-rena samayena tamhā ābādhā vuṭṭhāsi. Atha kho āyasmato mahākassapassa tamhā ābādhā vuṭṭhitassa etadahosi- “yaṃnūnāhaṃ rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pavise-yyan”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni devatāsātāni ussukkaṃ āpannāni

honti āyasmato mahākassapassa piṇḍapātapaṭilābhāya. Atha kho āyasmā mahākassapo tāni pañcamattāni devatāsatāni paṭikkhipitvā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi- yena daliddavisikhā kapaṇavisikhā pesakāraṇavisikhā. Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahākassapaṃ rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ yena daliddavisikhā kapaṇavisikhā pesakāraṇavisikhā.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Anaññaposimaññātaṃ, dantaṃ sāre paṭiṭṭhitaṃ;
khīṇāsavaṃ vantadosaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ” ti. chaṭṭhaṃ;

7. Ajakalāpakasuttaṃ

7. Evaṃ (..0082) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā pāvāyaṃ § viharati ajakalāpake cetiye, ajakalāpakassa yakkhassa bhavane. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ abbhokāse nisinnaṃ hoti; devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyati. Atha kho ajakalāpako yakkho bhagavato bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavato avidūre tikkhattuṃ “akkulo pakkulo” ti akkulapakkulikaṃ akāsi- “eso te, samaṇa, pisāco” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Yadā sakesu dhammesu, pāragū hoti brāhmaṇo;
atha etaṃ pisācañca, pakkulañcātivattati” ti. sattamaṃ;

8. Saṅgāmajisuttam

8. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anā-thapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā saṅgāmajī sāvattim anuppatto hoti bhagavantam dassanāya. Assosi kho āyasmato saṅgāmajissa purāṇadutiyaikā- “ayyo kira saṅgāmajī sāvattim anuppatto”ti. Sā dāraṃ ādāya jetavanam agamāsi.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā saṅgāmajī aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṃḍale divā-vihāram nisinnā hoti. Atha kho āyasmato saṅgāmajissa purāṇadutiyaikā yenā-yasmā saṅgāmajī tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ saṅgāmajim eta-davoca- “khuddaputtañhi §, samaṇa, posa man”ti. Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā saṅgā-majī tuṇhī ahoṣi.

Dutiyaṃpi kho āyasmato saṅgāmajissa purāṇadutiyaikā āyasmantaṃ saṅgā-majim etadavoca- “khuddaputtañhi, samaṇa, posa man”ti. Dutiyaṃpi kho āyasmā saṅgāmajī tuṇhī ahoṣi.

Tatiyaṃpi (..0083) kho āyasmato saṅgāmajissa purāṇadutiyaikā āyasmantaṃ saṅgāmajim etadavoca- “khuddaputtañhi, samaṇa, posa man”ti. Tatiyaṃpi kho āyasmā saṅgāmajī tuṇhī ahoṣi.

Atha kho āyasmato saṅgāmajissa purāṇadutiyaikā taṃ dāraṃ āyasmato saṅgāmajissa purato nikkhipitvā pakkāmi §- “eso § te, samaṇa, putto; posa nan”-ti.

Atha kho āyasmā saṅgāmajī taṃ dāraṃ neva olokesi nāpi ālapi. Atha kho āya-smato saṅgāmajissa purāṇadutiyaikā avidūram § gantvā apalokentī addasa āya-smantaṃ saṅgāmajim taṃ dāraṃ neva olokentaṃ nāpi ālapantaṃ, disvānassā etadahosi- “na cāyam samaṇo puttenapi atthiko”ti. Tato paṭinivattitvā dāraṃ ādāya pakkāmi. Addasā kho bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamā-nusakena āyasmato saṅgāmajissa purāṇadutiyaikāya evarūpaṃ vippakāraṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattham veditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānam udānesi-
“Āyantim nābhinandati, pakkamantiṃ na socati;
saṅgā saṅgāmajim muttam, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇan”ti. aṭṭhamam;

9. Jaṭilasuttam

9. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā gayāyam viharati gayāsīse. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā jaṭilā sītāsu hemantikāsu rattīsu antaraṭṭhake himapātasamaye gayāyam ummujjantipi nimujjantipi, ummujjanimumjjampi karonti osiñcantipi, aggimpi juhanti- “iminā suddhī”ti.

Addasā kho bhagavā te sambahule jaṭile sītāsu hemantikāsu rattīsu antara-ṭṭhake himapātasamaye gayāyam ummujjantepi nimujjantepi ummujjanimumjjampi karonte § osiñcantepi aggimpi juhante- “iminā suddhī”ti.

Atha (..0084) kho bhagavā etamattham veditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānam

udānesi-

“Na udakena sucī hotī, bahvettha nhāyatī § jano;
yamhi saccañca dhammo ca, so sucī so ca brāhmaṇo” ti. navamaṃ;

10. Bāhiyasuttaṃ

10. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyāṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bāhiyo dārucīriyo suppārake paṭivasati samuddatīre sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapā-tasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Atha kho bāhiyassa dārucīriyassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivittakko udapādi- “ye kho keci loke arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā, ahaṃ tesaṃ aññataro” ti.

Atha kho bāhiyassa dārucīriyassa purāṇasālohitā devatā anukampikā atthakāmā bāhiyassa dārucīriyassa cetasa cetoparivittakkamaññāya yena bāhiyo dārucīriyo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bāhiyaṃ dārucīriyaṃ etadavoca- “neva kho tvaṃ, bāhiya, arahā, nāpi arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpanno. Sāpi te paṭipadā natthi yāya tvaṃ arahā vā assa § arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpanno” ti.

“Atha ke carahi sadevake loke arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpanno” ti? “Atthi, bāhiya, uttaresu janapadesu § sāvatti nāma nagaraṃ. Tattha so bhagavā etarahi viharati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho. So hi, bāhiya, bhagavā arahā ceva arahattāya ca dhammaṃ deseti” ti.

Atha kho bāhiyo dārucīriyo tāya devatāya saṃvejito tāvadeva suppārakamhā pakkāmi. Sabbattha ekarattiparivāseṇa yena sāvatti jetavanaṃ anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena (..0085) sambahulā bhikkhū abbhokāse caṅkamanti. Atha kho bāhiyo dārucīriyo yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etadavoca- “kahaṃ nu kho, bhante, etarahi bhagavā viharati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho? Dassanakāmamhā mayaṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhan” ti. “Antaragharaṃ pavitttho kho, bāhiya, bhagavā piṇḍāyā” ti.

Atha kho bāhiyo dārucīriyo taramānarūpo jetavanā nikkhamitvā sāvattiṃ pavittivā addasa bhagavantaṃ sāvattiyāṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ pāsādikaṃ pasādanīyaṃ santindriyaṃ santamānasaṃ uttamadamathasamathamannupattamaṃ dantaṃ guttaṃ yatindriyaṃ nāgaṃ. Disvāna yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavato pāde siraṣā nipatitvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “desetu me, bhante bhagavā, dhammaṃ; desetu, sugato, dhammaṃ, yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā” ti. Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā bāhiyaṃ dārucīriyaṃ etadavoca- “akālo kho tāva, bāhiya, antaragharaṃ pavittthamhā piṇḍāyā” ti.

Dutiyampi kho bāhiyo dārucīriyo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “dujjānaṃ kho panetaṃ, bhante, bhagavato vā jīvitantarāyānaṃ, mayhaṃ vā jīvitantarāyānaṃ. Desetu me, bhante bhagavā, dhammaṃ; desetu, sugato, dhammaṃ, yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā” ti. Dutiyampi kho bhagavā bāhiyaṃ dārucīriyaṃ etadavoca- “akālo kho tāva, bāhiya, antaragharaṃ pavittthamhā piṇḍāyā” ti.

Tatīyampi kho bāhiyo dārucīriyo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “dujjānaṃ kho panetaṃ, bhante, bhagavato vā jīvitantarāyānaṃ, mayhaṃ vā jīvitantarāyānaṃ. Desetu me bhante bhagavā, dhammaṃ; desetu, sugato, dhammaṃ, yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti.

“Tasmātiha te, bāhiya, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattaṃ bhavissati, sute sutamattaṃ bhavissati, mute mutamattaṃ bhavissati, viññāte viññātamattaṃ bhavissati’ti. Evañhi te, bāhiya, sikkhitabbaṃ. Yato kho te, bāhiya, diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattaṃ bhavissati, sute sutamattaṃ bhavissati, mute mutamattaṃ bhavissati, viññāte viññātamattaṃ bhavissati, tato tvaṃ, bāhiya, na tena; yato tvaṃ, bāhiya, na tena tato tvaṃ, bāhiya, na tattha (..0086); yato tvaṃ, bāhiya, na tattha, tato tvaṃ, bāhiya, nevidha na huraṃ na ubhayamantarena. Esevanto dukkhassā”ti.

Atha kho bāhiyassa dārucīriyassa bhagavato imāya saṃkhittāya dhammadesanāya tāvadeva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci.

Atha kho bhagavā bāhiyaṃ dārucīriyaṃ iminā saṃkhittena ovādena ovaditvā pakkāmi. Atha kho acirapakkantassa bhagavato bāhiyaṃ dārucīriyaṃ gāvī taruṇa-
vacchā adhipatitvā § jīvitā voropesi.

Atha kho bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭha-
kkanto sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ nagaramhā nikkhamitvā addasa bāhiyaṃ
dārucīriyaṃ kālaṅkataṃ §; disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi- “gaṇhatha, bhikkhave,
bāhiyassa dārucīriyassa sarīrakaṃ; mañcakaṃ āropetvā nīharitvā jhāpetha; thūpa-
ñcassa karotha. Sabrahmacārī vo, bhikkhave, kālaṅkato”ti.

“Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā bāhiyassa dārucīriyassa
sarīrakaṃ mañcakaṃ āropetvā nīharitvā jhāpetvā thūpañcassa katvā yena
bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā eka-
mantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-
“daḍḍhaṃ, bhante, bāhiyassa dārucīriyassa sarīraṃ, thūpo cassa kato. Tassa kā
gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti? “Paṇḍito, bhikkhave, bāhiyo dārucīriyo paccapādi
dhammassānudhammaṃ; na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesi. Parinibbuto,
bhikkhave, bāhiyo dārucīriyo”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Yattha āpo ca pathavī, tejo vāyo na gādhati;

na tattha sukkā jotanti, ādicco nappakāsati;

na tattha candimā bhāti, tamo tattha na vijjati.

“Yadā (..0087) ca attanāvedī §, muni monena brāhmaṇo;

atha rūpā arūpā ca, sukhadukkhā pamuccati”ti. dasamaṃ;

(ayampi udāno vutto bhagavatā iti me sutanti.) §

Bodhivaggo paṭhamo niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Tayo bodhi ca huṃhuṅko §, brāhmaṇo § kassapena ca.

aja § saṅgāma jaṭilā, bāhiyenāti te dasāti.

2. Mucalindavaggo

1. Mucalindasuttam

11. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā nera-
ñjarāya tīre mucalindamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tena kho pana samayena
bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī.

Tena kho pana samayena mahā akālamegho udapādi sattāhavaddalikā sītavā-
taduddinī. Atha kho mucalindo nāgarājā sakabhavanā nikkhamitvā bhagavato
kāyaṃ sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā uparimuddhani mahantaṃ phaṇaṃ
vihacca aṭṭhāsi- “mā bhagavantaṃ sītaṃ, mā bhagavantaṃ uṇhaṃ, mā bhaga-
vantaṃ ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapa § samphasso”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhāsi.
Atha kho mucalindo nāgarājā viddhaṃ vigatavalāhakaṃ devaṃ veditvā bhagavato
kāyā bhoge viniveṭhetvā sakavaṇṇaṃ paṭisaṃharitvā māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ abhini-
mminivā bhagavato purato aṭṭhāsi pañjaliko

bhagavantam namassamāno.

Atha (..0088) kho bhagavā etamattham veditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi-

“Sukho viveko tuṭṭhassa, sutadhammassa passato;
abyāpajjam sukham loke, pāṇabhūtesu samyamo.

“Sukhā virāgatā loke, kāmānam samatikkamo;
asmimānassa yo vinayo, etam ve paramam sukham”ti. paṭhamam;

2. Rājasuttam

12. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānam bhikkhūnam pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkantānam upaṭṭhānasālāyam sannisinnānam sannipatitānam ayamantarākathā udapādi- “ko nu kho, āvuso, imesaṃ dvinnam rājūnam mahaddhanataro vā mahābhogataro vā mahākosataro vā mahāvijitataro vā mahāvāhanataro vā mahabbalataro vā mahiddhikataro vā mahānubhāvataro vā rājā vā māgadho seniyo bimbisāro, rājā vā pasenadi kosalo”ti? Ayañcarahi tesam bhikkhūnam antarākathā hoti vippakatā.

Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenupaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “kāya nuttha, bhikkhave, etarahi kathāya sannisinnā sannipatitā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti?

“Idha, bhante, amhākaṃ pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkantānam upaṭṭhānasālāyam sannisinnānam sannipatitānam ayamantarākathā udapādi- ‘ko nu kho, āvuso, imesaṃ dvinnam rājūnam mahaddhanataro vā mahābhogataro vā mahākosataro vā mahāvijitataro vā mahāvāhanataro vā mahabbalataro vā mahiddhikataro vā mahānubhāvataro vā rājā vā māgadho seniyo bimbisāro, rājā vā pasenadi kosalo’ti? Ayam kho no, bhante, antarākathā vippakatā, atha bhagavā anuppatto”-ti.

“Na (..0089) khvetam, bhikkhave, tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānam saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajitānam yaṃ tumhe evarūpiṃ katham katheyyātha. Sannipatitānam vo, bhikkhave, dvayam karaṇiyam- dhammī vā kathā ariyo vā tuṅhībhāvo”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattham veditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi-

“Yañca kāmasukham loke, yañcidaṃ diviyam sukham;

taṇhakkhayasukhassette, kalam nāgghanti soḷasin”ti. dutiyam;

3. Daṇḍasuttam

13. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā kumārakā antarā ca sāvattim antarā ca jetavanam ahim daṇḍena hananti. Atha kho bhagavā

pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho bhagavā sambahule kumārake antarā ca sāvattim antarā ca jeta-
vanam ahiṃ daṇḍena hanante.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattham veditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānam udānesi-

“Sukhāmāni bhūtāni, yo daṇḍena vihiṃsati;
attano sukhamesāno, pecca so na labhate sukham.

“Sukhāmāni bhūtāni, yo daṇḍena na hiṃsati;
attano sukhamesāno, pecca so labhate sukhan”ti. tatiyam;

4. Sakkārasuttam

14. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayam bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane
anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sakkato hoti garu-
kato mānito pūjito apacito, lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārānam. Bhikkhusaṅghopi sakkato hoti (..0090) garukato mānito pūjito apa-
cito, lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam. Añña-
titthiyā pana paribbājakā asakkatā honti agarukatā amānitā § apūjitā anapacitā,
na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam. Atha
kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā bhagavato sakkāram asahamānā bhikkhusa-
ṅghassa ca gāme ca araṇṇe ca bhikkhū disvā asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akko-
santi paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅka-
mitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantam nisinnā kho
te bhikkhū bhagavantam etadavocum- “etarahi, bhante, bhagavā sakkato garu-
kato mānito pūjito apacito, lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārānam. Bhikkhusaṅghopi sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito, lābhī
cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam. Aññatitthiyā
pana paribbājakā asakkatā agarukatā amānitā apūjitā anapacitā, na lābhino cīva-
rapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam. Atha kho te, bhante,
aññatitthiyā paribbājakā bhagavato sakkāram asahamānā bhikkhusaṅghassa ca
gāme ca araṇṇe ca bhikkhū disvā asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosanti paribhā-
santi rosentī vihesanti”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattham veditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānam udānesi-

“Gāme araṇṇe sukhadukkhaphuṭṭho,
nevattato no parato dahetha;
phusanti phassā upadhiṃ paṭicca,
nirūpadhiṃ kena phuseyyu phassā”ti. catuttham;

5. Upāsakasuttam

15. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayam bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane
anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro icchānaṅgalako (..009)

upāsako sāvattim anuppatto hoti kenacideva karaṇiyena. Atha kho so upāsako sāvattiyam tam karaṇiyam tīretvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho tam upāsakaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “cirassaṃ kho tvam, upāsaka, imaṃ pariyāyamakāsi yadidaṃ idhāgamanāyā”ti.

“Cirapaṭikāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamtukāmo, api cāhaṃ kehici kehici kiccakaraṇiyehi byāvaṭo. Evāhaṃ nāsakkhim bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamtun”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattham veditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānam udānesi-

“Sukhaṃ vata tassa na hoti kiñci,
saṅkhātadhammassa bahussutassa;
sakiñcanaṃ passa vihaññamānaṃ,
jano janasmim paṭibandharūpo”ti. pañcamaṃ;

6. Gabbhinīsuttaṃ

16. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa paribbājakassa daharamāṇavikā pajāpati hoti gabbhinī upavijaññā. Atha kho sā paribbājikā tam paribbājakaṃ etadavoca- “gaccha tvam, brāhmaṇa, telam āhara, yaṃ me vijātāya bhavissati”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, so paribbājako tam paribbājikaṃ etadavoca- “kuto panāhaṃ, bhoti §, telam āharāmī”ti? Dutiyampi kho sā paribbājikā tam paribbājakaṃ etadavoca- “gaccha tvam, brāhmaṇa, telam āhara, yaṃ me vijātāya bhavissati”ti. Dutiyampi kho so paribbājiko tam paribbājikaṃ etadavoca- “kuto panāhaṃ, bhoti, telam āharāmī”ti? Tatiyampi kho sā paribbājikā tam paribbājakaṃ etadavoca- “gaccha tvam, brāhmaṇa, telam āhara, yaṃ me vijātāya bhavissati”ti.

Tena (..0092) kho pana samayena rañño pasenadissa kosalassa koṭṭhāgāre samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā sappissa vā telassa vā yāvadattham pātuṃ dīyati §, no nīharituṃ.

Atha kho tassa paribbājakassa etadahosi- “rañño kho pana pasenadissa kosalassa koṭṭhāgāre samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā sappissa vā telassa vā yāvadattham pātuṃ dīyati, no nīharituṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ rañño pasenadissa kosalassa koṭṭhāgāram gantvā telassa yāvadattham pivivā gharam āgantvā ucchadditvāna § dadeyyam, yaṃ imissā vijātāya bhavissati”ti.

Atha kho so paribbājako rañño pasenadissa kosalassa koṭṭhāgāram gantvā telassa yāvadattham pivivā gharam āgantvā neva sakkoti uddham kātuṃ, na pana adho. So dukkhāhi tibbāhi § kharāhi kaṭukāhi vedanāhi phuṭṭho āvaṭṭati parivaṭṭati.

Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho bhagavā tam paribbājakaṃ dukkhāhi tibbāhi kharāhi kaṭukāhi vedanāhi phuṭṭham āvaṭṭamānaṃ parivaṭṭamānaṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Sukhino vata ye akiñcanā,
vedaguno hi janā akiñcanā;
sakiñcanaṃ passa vihaññamānaṃ,
jano janasmiṃ paṭibandhacitto” § ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Ekaputtakasuttaṃ

17. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa upāsakassa eka-puttako piyo manāpo kālaṅkato hoti.

Atha (..0093) kho sambahulā upāsakā allavatthā allakesā divā divassa yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissa; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam

abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te upāsake bhagavā etadavoca- “kiṃ nu kho tumhe, upāsakā, allavatthā allakesā idhūpasaṅkamantā divā divassā”ti?

Evaṃ vutte, so upāsako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “mayhaṃ kho, bhante, eka-puttako piyo manāpo kālaṅkato. Tena mayaṃ allavatthā allakesā idhūpasaṅka-
mantā divā divassā”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Piyarūpassādagadhitāse Ṣ,
devakāyā puthu manussā ca;
aghāvino pariunnā,
maccurājassa vasaṃ gacchanti.

“Ye ve divā ca ratto ca,
appamattā jahanti piyarūpaṃ;
te ve khaṇanti aghamūlaṃ,
maccuno āmisaṃ durativattan”ti. sattamaṃ;

8. Suppavāsāsuttaṃ

18. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kuṇḍikāyaṃ Ṣ viharati kuṇḍa-
dhānavane Ṣ. Tena kho pana samayena suppavāsā koliyadhītā satta vassāni
gabbhaṃ dhāreti. Sattāhaṃ mūḷhagabbhā sā dukkhāhi tībāhi kharāhi kaṭukāhi
vedanāhi phuṭṭhā tīhi vitakkehi adhivāseti- “sammāsambuddho vata so bhagavā
yo imassa evarūpassa dukkhassa pahānāya dhammaṃ deseti; suppaṭipanno
vata tassa bhagavato sāvakaṅgho yo imassa evarūpassa dukkhassa pahānāya
paṭipanno; susukhaṃ vata taṃ nibbānaṃ yatthidaṃ evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ na
saṃvijjati”ti.

Atha (..0094) kho suppavāsā koliyadhītā sāmikaṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvaṃ, ayya-
putta, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena bhagavato
pāde siraṣā vandāhi; appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ
puccha- ‘suppavāsā, bhante, koliyadhītā bhagavato pāde siraṣā vandati; appā-
bādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchati”ti. Evañca
vadehi- ‘suppavāsā, bhante, koliyadhītā satta vassāni gabbhaṃ dhāreti. Sattāhaṃ
mūḷhagabbhā sā dukkhāhi tībāhi kharāhi kaṭukāhi vedanāhi phuṭṭhā tīhi vita-
kkehi adhivāseti- sammāsambuddho vata so bhagavā yo imassa evarūpassa
dukkhassa pahānāya dhammaṃ deseti; suppaṭipanno vata tassa bhagavato sāva-
kaṅgho yo imassa evarūpassa dukkhassa pahānāya paṭipanno; susukhaṃ vata
taṃ nibbānaṃ yatthidaṃ evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ na saṃvijjati”ti.

“Paraman”ti kho so koliyaputto suppavāsāya koliyadhītāya paṭissutvā yena
bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho koliyaputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “suppavāsā,
bhante, koliyadhītā bhagavato pāde siraṣā vandati, appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ
lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchati; evañca vadeti- ‘suppavāsā, bhante,

koliyadhītā satta vassāni gabbhaṃ dhāreti. Sattāhaṃ mūḷhagabbhā sā dukkhāhi tibbāhi kharāhi kaṭukāhi vedanāhi phuṭṭhā tīhi vitakkehi adhivāseti- sammāsa- mbuddho vata so bhagavā yo imassa evarūpassa dukkhassa pahānāya dhammaṃ deseti; suppaṭipanno vata tassa bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho yo imassa evarūpassa dukkhassa pahānāya paṭipanno; susukhaṃ vata nibbānaṃ yatthidaṃ evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ na saṃvijjati”ti.

“Sukhinī hotu suppavāsā koliyadhītā; arogā arogaṃ puttaṃ vijāyatū”ti. Saha vacanā ca pana bhagavato suppavāsā koliyadhītā sukhinī arogā arogaṃ puttaṃ vijāyi.

“Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho so koliyaputto bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsānā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena sakaṃ gharaṃ tena paccāyāsi. Addasā kho so koliyaputto suppavāsaṃ koliyadhītaraṃ sukhiniṃ arogaṃ arogaṃ (..0095) puttaṃ vijātaṃ. Disvānassa etadahosi- “acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho, tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā, yatra hi nāmāyaṃ suppavāsā koliyadhītā saha vacanā ca pana § bhagavato sukhinī arogā arogaṃ puttaṃ vijāyissati”ti! Attamano pamudito pītisomanassajāto ahosi.

Atha kho suppavāsā koliyadhītā sāmikaṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvaṃ, ayyaputta, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena bhagavato pāde sirasā vandāhi- ‘suppavāsā, bhante, koliyadhītā bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati’ti; evañca vadehi- ‘suppavāsā, bhante, koliyadhītā satta vassāni gabbhaṃ dhāreti. Sattāhaṃ mūḷhagabbhā sā etarahi sukhinī arogā arogaṃ puttaṃ vijātā. Sā sattāhaṃ buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ bhattena nimanteti. Adhivāsetu kira, bhante, bhagavā suppavāsāya koliyadhītāya satta bhattāni saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghenā”ti.

“Paraman”ti kho so koliyaputto suppavāsāya koliyadhītāya paṭissutvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho so koliyaputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Suppavāsā, bhante, koliyadhītā bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati; evañca vadeti- ‘suppavāsā, bhante, koliyadhītā satta vassāni gabbhaṃ dhāreti. Sattāhaṃ mūḷhagabbhā sā etarahi sukhinī arogā arogaṃ puttaṃ vijātā. Sā sattāhaṃ buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ bhattena nimanteti. Adhivāsetu kira, bhante, bhagavā suppavāsāya koliyadhītāya satta bhattāni saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghenā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upāsakena buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṅgho svātanāya bhattena nimantito hoti. So ca upāsako āyasmato mahāmogga- llānassa § upaṭṭhāko hoti. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahāmogga- llānaṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvaṃ, moggallāna, yena so upāsako tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅka- mitvā taṃ upāsakaṃ evaṃ vadehi- ‘suppavāsā, āvuso, koliyadhītā satta (..0096) vassāni gabbhaṃ dhāresi. Sattāhaṃ mūḷhagabbhā sā etarahi sukhinī arogā arogaṃ puttaṃ vijātā. Sā sattāhaṃ buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ bhattena nimanteti. Karotu suppavāsā koliyadhītā satta bhattāni, pacchā tvaṃ karissasi’ti §. Tuyheso upaṭṭhāko”ti.

“Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno bhagavato paṭissutvā yena so upāsako tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā taṃ upāsakaṃ etadavoca- “suppavāsā, āvuso, koliyadhītā satta vassāni gabbhaṃ dhāreti. Sattāhaṃ mūḷhagabbhā sā eta-
rahi sukhinī arogā arogaṃ puttaṃ vijātā. Sā sattāhaṃ buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅgaṃ bhattena nimanteti. Karotu suppavāsā koliyadhītā satta bhattāni, pacchā tvaṃ karissasī”ti.

“Sace me, bhante, ayyo mahāmoggallāno tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ pāṭibhogo-
bhogānañca jīvitassa ca saddhāya ca, karotu suppavāsā koliyadhītā satta
bhattāni, pacchāhaṃ karissāmī”ti. “Dvinnaṃ kho te ahaṃ §, āvuso, dhammānaṃ
pāṭibhogo- bhogānañca jīvitassa ca. Saddhāya pana tvaṃyeva pāṭibhogo”ti.

“Sace me, bhante, ayyo mahāmoggallāno dvinnaṃ dhammānaṃ pāṭibhogo-
bhogānañca jīvitassa ca, karotu suppavāsā koliyadhītā satta bhattāni, pacchāhaṃ
karissāmī”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno taṃ upāsakaṃ saññāpetvā yena bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “saññatto §, bhante,
so upāsako mayā; karotu suppavāsā koliyadhītā satta bhattāni, pacchā so karissa-
tī”ti.

Atha kho suppavāsā koliyadhītā sattāhaṃ buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅgaṃ
paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi, tañca
dārakaṃ bhagavantaṃ vandāpesi sabbañca bhikkhusaṅgaṃ.

Atha (..0097) kho āyasmā sārīputto taṃ dārakaṃ etadavoca- “kacci te, dāraka,
khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci na kiñci dukkhaṃ”ti? “Kuto me, bhante sārī-
putta, khamanīyaṃ, kuto yāpanīyaṃ! Satta me vassāni lohitakumbhiyaṃ vuttā-
nī”ti.

Atha kho suppavāsā koliyadhītā- “putto me dhammasenāpatinā saddhiṃ mante-
tī”ti attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā ahosi. Atha kho bhagavā (suppavāsaṃ
koliyadhītaraṃ attamanaṃ pamuditaṃ pītisomanassajātaṃ veditvā §) § suppa-
vāsaṃ koliyadhītaraṃ etadavoca- “iccheyyāsi tvaṃ, suppavāse, aññampi eva-
rūpaṃ puttan”ti? “Iccheyyāmahaṃ, bhagavā, aññānīpi evarūpāni satta puttānī”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Asātaṃ sātārūpena, piyarūpena appiyaṃ;

dukkhaṃ sukhasa rūpena, pamattamativattatī”ti. aṭṭhamaṃ;

9. Visākhāsuttaṃ

19. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme
migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena visākhāya migāramātuyā kocideva
attho raññe pasenadimhi kosale paṭibaddho § hoti. Taṃ rājā pasenadi kosalo na
yathādhīppāyaṃ tīreti.

Atha kho visākhā migāramātā divā divassa § yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami;
upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
nisinnaṃ kho visākhaṃ migāramātaraṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “handā kuto nu tvaṃ,

visākhe, āgacchasi divā divassā”ti? “Idha me, bhante, kocideva attho raññe pase-
nadimhi kosale paṭibaddho; taṃ rājā pasenadi kosalo na yathādhippāyaṃ tīreti”ti.
Atha (..0098) kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ
udānesi-

“Sabbāṃ paravaṣaṃ dukkhaṃ, sabbāṃ issariyaṃ sukhaṃ;
sādhāraṇe vihaññanti, yogā hi duratikkamā”ti. navamaṃ;

10. Bhaddiyasuttaṃ

20. Evaṃ me sutāṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā anupiyāyaṃ viharati ambavane.
Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā bhaddiyo kāḷīgodhāya putto araññagatopi
rukkhamūlagatopi suññāgāragatopi abhikkhaṇaṃ udānaṃ udānesi- “aho sukhaṃ,
aho sukhan”ti!

Assosūṃ kho sambahulā bhikkhū āyasmato bhaddiyassa kāḷīgodhāya puttassa
araññagatassapi rukkhamūlagatassapi suññāgāragatassapi abhikkhaṇaṃ
udānaṃ udānentassa- “aho sukhaṃ, aho sukhan”ti! Sutvāna nesaṃ etadahosi-
“nissaṃsayaṃ kho, āvuso, āyasmā bhaddiyo kāḷīgodhāya putto anabhirato
brahmacariyaṃ carati, yaṃsa pubbe agāriyabhūtassa § rajjasukhaṃ, so tamanu-
ssaramāno

araññagatopi rukkhāmūlagatopi suññāgāragatopi abhikkhaṇaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
'aho sukhaṃ, aho sukhaṃ"ti!

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅka-
mitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho
te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ- "āyasmā, bhante, bhaddiyo kāḷigodhāya
putto araññagatopi rukkhāmūlagatopi suññāgāragatopi abhikkhaṇaṃ udānaṃ
udānesi- 'aho sukhaṃ, aho sukhaṃ"ti! Nissamsayaṃ kho, bhante, āyasmā
bhaddiyo kāḷigodhāya putto anabhirato brahmacariyaṃ carati. Yaṃsa pubbe agā-
riyabhūtaṃ rajjasukhaṃ, so tamanussaramāno araññagatopi rukkhāmūlagatopi
suññāgāragatopi abhikkhaṇaṃ udānaṃ udānesi- 'aho sukhaṃ, aho sukhaṃ"ti!

Atha (..0099) kho bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi- "ehi tvaṃ, bhikkhu,
mama vacanena bhaddiyaṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantehi- 'sathā taṃ, āvuso bhaddiya,
āmanteti"ti.

"Evaṃ, bhante"ti kho so bhikkhu bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā bhaddiyo
kāḷigodhāya putto tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhaddiyaṃ kāḷigodhāya puttaṃ
etadavoca- "sathā taṃ, āvuso bhaddiya, āmanteti"ti. "Evaṃāvuso"ti kho āyasmā
bhaddiyo kāḷigodhāya putto tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena bhagavā tenupasa-
ṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ bhaddiyaṃ kāḷigodhāya puttaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

"Saccaṃ kira tvaṃ, bhaddiya, araññagatopi rukkhāmūlagatopi suññāgāraga-
topi abhikkhaṇaṃ udānaṃ udānesi- 'aho sukhaṃ, aho sukhaṃ"ti! "Evaṃ, bhante"-
ti.

"Kiṃ pana § tvaṃ, bhaddiya, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno araññagatopi rukkha-
mūlagatopi suññāgāragatopi abhikkhaṇaṃ udānaṃ udānesi- 'aho sukhaṃ, aho
sukhaṃ"ti! "Pubbe me, bhante, agāriyabhūtaṃ rajjaṃ kārentassa antopi ante-
pure rakkhā susaṃvihitā ahoṣi, bahipi antepure rakkhā susaṃvihitā ahoṣi, antopi
nagare rakkhā susaṃvihitā ahoṣi, bahipi nagare rakkhā susaṃvihitā ahoṣi, antopi
janapade rakkhā susaṃvihitā ahoṣi, bahipi janapade rakkhā susaṃvihitā ahoṣi.
So kho ahaṃ, bhante, evaṃ rakkhito gopito santo bhīto ubbiggo ussaṅkī utrāsī
vihāsiṃ. Etarahi kho panāhaṃ, bhante, araññagatopi rukkhāmūlagatopi suññāgā-
ragatopi eko § abhīto anubbiggo anussaṅkī anutrāsī appossukko pannalomo para-
dattavutto §, migabhūtena cetasā viharāmi. Imaṃ § kho ahaṃ, bhante, attha-
vaṣaṃ sampassamāno araññagatopi rukkhāmūlagatopi suññāgāragatopi abhi-
kkhaṇaṃ udānaṃ udānesi §- 'aho sukhaṃ, aho sukhaṃ"ti!

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

"Yassantarato (..0100) na santi kopā,
itibhavābhavatañca vītivatto;
taṃ vigatabhayaṃ sukhiṃ asokaṃ,
devā nānubhavanti dassanāyā"ti. dasamaṃ;

Mucalindavaggo dutiyo niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Mucalindo rājā daṇḍena, sakkāro upāsakena ca;
gabbhinī ekaputto ca, suppavāsā visākhā ca;
kāḷīgodhāya bhaddiyoti.

3. Nandavaggo

1. Kammavipākajasuttaṃ

21. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya purāṇakammavipākajaṃ dukkhaṃ tibbaṃ kharaṃ kaṭukaṃ vedanaṃ adhivāsento sato sampajāno avihaññamāno.

Addasā kho bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya purāṇakammavipākajaṃ dukkhaṃ tibbaṃ kharaṃ kaṭukaṃ vedanaṃ adhivāsentaṃ sataṃ sampajānaṃ avihaññamānaṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Sabbakammajahassa bhikkhuno,
dhunamānassa pure kataṃ rajaṃ;
amamassa ṭhitassa tādino,
attho natthi janaṃ lapetave” ti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Nandasuttaṃ

22. Evaṃ (..0101) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā nando bhagavato bhātā mātucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evamāroceti- “anabhirato ahaṃ, āvuso, brahmacariyaṃ carāmi; na sakkomi brahmacariyaṃ sandhāretuṃ, sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissāmi” ti.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “āyasmā, bhante, nando bhagavato bhātā mātucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evamāroceti- ‘anabhirato ahaṃ, āvuso, brahmacariyaṃ carāmi, na sakkomi brahmacariyaṃ sandhāretuṃ, sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissāmi’” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mama vacanena nandaṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantehi- ‘sathā taṃ, āvuso nanda, āmanteti’” ti. “Evaṃ, bhante” ti kho so bhikkhu bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā nando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ nandaṃ etadavoca- “sathā taṃ, āvuso nanda, āmanteti” ti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā nando tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ nandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“Saccaṃ kira tvaṃ, nanda, sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evamārocesi- ‘anabhirato ahaṃ, āvuso, brahmacariyaṃ carāmi, na sakkomi brahmacariyaṃ sandhāretuṃ, sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissāmi”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”ti.

“Kissa pana tvaṃ, nanda, anabhirato brahmacariyaṃ carasi, na sakkosi brahmacariyaṃ sandhāretuṃ, sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissasi”ti? “Sākiyāni maṃ §, bhante, janapadakalyāṇi gharā nikkhamantassa § upaḍḍhullikhitehi kesehi apaloketvā maṃ etadavoca- ‘tuvaṃ kho, ayyaputta, āgaccheyyāsi’ti. So (..0102) kho ahaṃ, bhante, tamanussaramāno anabhirato brahmacariyaṃ carāmi, na sakkomi brahmacariyaṃ sandhāretuṃ, sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissāmi”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ nandaṃ bāhāyaṃ gahetvā- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ § vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya §, evameva- jetavane antarahito devesu tāvatimsesu pāturahosi.

Tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni accharāsātāni sakkassa devānamindassa upaṭṭhānaṃ āgatāni honti kakuṭapādāni. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ nandaṃ āmantesi- “passasi no tvaṃ, nanda, imāni pañca accharāsātāni kakuṭapādāni”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, nanda, katamā nu kho abhirūpatarā vā dassaniyatarā vā pāsādikatarā vā, sākiyāni vā janapadakalyāṇi, imāni vā pañca accharāsātāni kakuṭapādāni”ti? “Seyyathāpi, bhante, paluṭṭhamakkaṭi kaṇṇanāsacchinnā, evameva kho, bhante, sākiyāni janapadakalyāṇi imesaṃ pañcannaṃ accharāsātānaṃ upanidhāya saṅkhyampi § nopeti kalabhāgampi nopeti upanidhimpī nopeti. Atha kho imāni pañca accharāsātāni abhirūpatarāni ceva dassaniyatarāni ca pāsādikatarāni cā”ti.

“Abhirama, nanda, abhirama, nanda! Ahaṃ te pāṭibhogo pañcannaṃ accharāsātānaṃ paṭilābhāya kakuṭapādānaṃ”ti. “Sace me, bhante, bhagavā pāṭibhogo pañcannaṃ accharāsātānaṃ paṭilābhāya kakuṭapādānaṃ, abhiramissāmahaṃ, bhante, bhagavati brahmacariye”ti §.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ nandaṃ bāhāyaṃ gahetvā- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva- devesu tāvatimsesu antarahito jetavane pāturahosi.

Assosuṃ (..0103) kho bhikkhū- “āyasmā kira nando bhagavato bhātā mātucchāputto accharānaṃ hetu brahmacariyaṃ carati; bhagavā kirassa pāṭibhogo pañcannaṃ accharāsātānaṃ paṭilābhāya kakuṭapādānaṃ”ti.

Atha kho āyasmato nandassa sahāyakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ nandaṃ bhatakvādena ca upakkita kvādena ca samudācaranti- “bhatako kirāyasmā nando upakkitako kirāyasmā nando accharānaṃ hetu brahmacariyaṃ carati; bhagavā kirassa pāṭibhogo pañcannaṃ accharāsātānaṃ paṭilābhāya kakuṭapādānaṃ”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā nando sahāyakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhatakvādena ca upakki-

takavādena ca aṭṭiyamāno harāyamāno jigucchamāno eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva- yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agā- rasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tadanuttaraṃ- brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. “Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro kho panāyasmā nando arahataṃ ahosi.

Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “āyasmā, bhante, nando bhagavato bhātā mātucchāputto āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati”ti. Bhagavatopi kho ñāṇaṃ udapādi- “nando āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā nando tassā rattiyā accayena yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā nando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “yaṃ me, bhante, bhagavā pāṭi- bhogo pañcannaṃ accharāsatānaṃ paṭilābhāya

kakuṭapādānaṃ, muñcāmaḥaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ etasmā paṭissavā”ti.
 “Mayāpi kho (..0104) tvamaṃ, nanda §, cetasā ceto paricca vidito- ‘nando āsavānaṃ
 khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā
 sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Devatāpi me etamatthaṃ ārocesi- ‘āyasmā,
 bhante, nando bhagavato bhātā mātucchāputto āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto-
 vimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasa-
 mpajja viharatī”ti. Yadeva kho te, nanda, anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ,
 athāhaṃ mutto etasmā paṭissavā”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
 “Yassa nittiṅṅo paṅko,
 maddito kāmakaṅṅako;
 mohakkhayaṃ anuppatto,
 sukhadukkhesu na vedhatī sa bhikkhū”ti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Yasojasuttaṃ

23. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane
 anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena yasojaṃpamukhāni pañcama-
 ttāni bhikkhusatāni sāvatthiṃ anuppattāni honti bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Tedha
 kho āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsa-
 nāni paññāpayamānā pattacīvarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā §
 ahesuṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “ke panete, ānanda, uccā-
 saddā mahāsaddā kevaṭṭā maññe macchavilope”ti? “Etāni, bhante, yasojaṃpamu-
 khāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni sāvatthiṃ anuppattāni bhagavantaṃ dassa-
 nāya. Tete āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā
 senāsanāni paññāpayamānā pattacīvarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsa-
 ddā”ti. “Tenahānanda, mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmantehi- ‘sathā āyasmante
 āmanteti”ti.

“Evaṃ (..0105), bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te
 bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etadavoca- “sathā āya-
 smante āmanteti”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato ānandassa paṭi-
 ssutvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivā-
 detvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū bhagavā etada-
 voca-

“Kiṃ nu tumhe, bhikkhave, uccāsaddā mahāsaddā, kevaṭṭā maññe macchavilo-
 pe”ti? Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā yasojo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “imāni, bhante,
 pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni sāvatthiṃ anuppattāni bhagavantaṃ dassanāya.
 Teme āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senā-
 sanāni paññāpayamānā pattacīvarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsa-
 ddā”ti. “Gacchatha, bhikkhave, paṇāmemi vo §; na vo mama santike vatthabban”-
 ti.

“Evam, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā § pattacīvaramādāya yena vajjī tena cārikaṃ pakkamiṃsu. Vajjīsu anupubbena cārikaṃ caramānā yena vaggumudā nadī tenupasaṅkamīsu; upasaṅkamtivā vaggumudāya nadiyā tīre paṇṇakuṭiyo karitvā vassaṃ upagacchiṃsu.

Atha kho āyasmā yasojo vassūpagato § bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhagavatā mayaṃ, āvuso, paṇāmitā atthakāmena hitesinā, anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya. Handa mayaṃ, āvuso, tathā vihāraṃ kappema yathā no viharataṃ bhagavā attamaṇo assā”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato yasojaṃsa paccassosū. Atha kho te bhikkhū vūpakaṭṭhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharantā tenevanta-ravassena sabbeva tisso vijjā sacchākaṃsu.

Atha kho bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena vesālī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena vesālī tadavasari. Tatra sudaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ.

Atha (..0106) kho bhagavā vaggumudātīriyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cetasā ceto paricca manasi karitvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “ālokajātā viya me, ānanda, esā disā, obhāsajātā viya me, ānanda, esā disā; yassaṃ disāyaṃ § vaggumudātīriyā bhikkhū viharanti. Gantuṃ appaṭikūlāsi me manasi kātuṃ. Pahiṇeyyāsi tvaṃ, ānanda, vaggumudātīriyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ- ‘sathā āyasmante āmanteti, sathā āyasmantaṇaṃ dassanakāmo’”ti.

“Evam, bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā yena aññataro bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca- “ehi tvaṃ, āvuso, yena vaggumudātīriyā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamtivā vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū evaṃ vadehi- ‘sathā āyasmante āmanteti, sathā āyasmantaṇaṃ dassanakāmo’”ti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho so bhikkhu āyasmato ānandassa paṭissutvā- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva- mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ antarahito vaggumudāya nadiyā tīre tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ purato pāturaḥosi. Atha kho so bhikkhu vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etadavoca- “sathā āyasmante āmanteti, sathā āyasmantaṇaṃ dassanakāmo”ti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva- vaggumudāya nadiyā tīre antarahitā mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ bhagavato sammukhe pāturaḥesuṃ. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā āneñjēna samādhinā nisinno hoti. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi- “katamena nu kho bhagavā vihārena etarahi viharatī”ti? Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi- “āneñjēna kho bhagavā vihārena etarahi viharatī”ti. Sabbeva āneñjasamādhinā nisīdiṃsu.

Atha (..0107) kho āyasmā ānando abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ, nikkhante paṭhame yāme, uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ § karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhikkantā, bhante, ratti; nikkhanto

paṭhamo yāmo; ciranisinnā āgantukā bhikkhū; paṭisammodatu, bhante, bhagavā āgantukehi bhikkhūhī”ti. Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi.

Dutiyampi kho āyasmā ānando abhikkantāya rattiyā, nikkhante majjhime yāme, uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhikkantā, bhante, ratti; nikkhanto majjhimo yāmo; ciranisinnā āgantukā bhikkhū; paṭisammodatu, bhante, bhagavā āgantukehi bhikkhūhī”ti. Dutiyampi kho bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi.

Tatiyampi kho āyasmā ānando abhikkantāya rattiyā, nikkhante pacchime yāme, uddhaste aruṇe, nandimukhiyā rattiyā uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhikkantā, bhante, ratti; nikkhanto pacchimo yāmo; uddhasto aruṇo; nandimukhī ratti; ciranisinnā āgantukā bhikkhū; paṭisammodatu, bhante, bhagavā, āgantukehi bhikkhūhī”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmañtesī- “sace kho tvaṃ, ānanda, jāneyyāsi ettakampi te nappaṭibhāseyya §. Ahañca, ānanda, imāni ca pañca bhikkhusatāni sabbeva āneñjasamādhinā nisīdimhā”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesī-
“Yassa jito kāmakaṇṭako,
akkoso ca vadho ca bandhanañca;
pabbatova § so ṭhito anejo,
sukhadukkhesu na vedhatī sa bhikkhū”ti. tatiyaṃ;

4. Sāriputtasuttaṃ

24. Evaṃ (..0108) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā sāriputto bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesī-
“Yathāpi pabbato selo, acalo suppatiṭṭhito;
evaṃ mohakkhayā bhikkhu, pabbatova na vedhatī”ti. catutthaṃ;

5. Mahāmoggallānasuttaṃ

25. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahāmoggallāno bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya kāyagatāya satiyā ajjhantaṃ sūpaṭṭhitāya. Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahāmoggallānaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya kāyaga-

tāya satiyā ajjhataṃ sūpaṭṭhitāya.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Sati kāyagatā upaṭṭhitā,
chasu phassāyatanesu saṃvuto;
satataṃ bhikkhu samāhito,
jaññā nibbānamattano”ti. pañcamaṃ;

6. Pilindavacchasuttaṃ

26. Evaṃ (..0109) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷu-
vane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā pilindavaccho §
bhikkhū vasalavādena samudācarati. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā
tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisī-
diṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ- “āyasmā,
bhante, pilindavaccho bhikkhū vasalavādena samudācaratī”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvamaṃ, bhikkhu, mama
vacanena pilindavacchaṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantehi- ‘sathā taṃ, āvuso pilindavaccha
§, āmantetī”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā
pilindavaccho tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ pilindavacchaṃ eta-
davoca- “sathā taṃ,

āvuso pilindavaccha, āmanteti”ti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā pilindavaccho tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ pilindavacchaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ, vaccha, bhikkhū vasalavādena samudācarasī”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmato pilindavacchassa pubbenivāsaṃ manasi karitvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “mā kho tumhe, bhikkhave, vacchassa bhikkhuno ujjhāyittha. Na, bhikkhave, vaccho dosantaro bhikkhū vasalavādena samudācarati. Vacchassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pañca jātisatāni abbokiṇṇāni brāhmaṇakule paccājātāni. So tassa vasalavādo dīgharattaṃ samudāciṇṇo §. Tenāyaṃ vaccho bhikkhū vasalavādena samudācarati”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Yamhī (..0110) na māyā vasatī na māno,
yo vītalobho amamo nirāso;
panuṇṇakodho § abhinibbutatto,
so brāhmaṇo so samaṇo sa bhikkhū”ti. chaṭṭhaṃ;

7. Sakkudānasuttaṃ

27. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandaṅkanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahākassapo pippaliguhāyaṃ viharati, sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisinnaṃ hoti aññataraṃ § samādhimṃ samāpa-
jjitvā. Atha kho āyasmā mahākassapo tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samā-
dhimhā vuṭṭhāsi. Atha kho āyasmato mahākassapassa tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhi-
tassa etadahosi- “yaṃnūnāhaṃ rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya paviseyyan”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni devatāsātāni ussukkaṃ āpannāni honti āyasmato mahākassapassa piṇḍapātaṃ paṭilābhāya. Atha kho āyasmā mahā-
kassapo tāni pañcamattāni devatāsātāni paṭikkhipitvā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivā-
setvā pattacīvaramādāya rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi.

Tena kho pana samayena sakko devānamindo āyasmato mahākassapassa piṇḍapātaṃ dātukāmo hoti. Pesakāraṇaṃ abhinimminivā tantaṃ vināti. Sujā § asurakaññā tasaraṃ pūreti. Atha kho āyasmā mahākassapo rājagahe sapa-
dānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena sakkassa devānamindassa nivesanaṃ tenupasa-
ṅkami. Addasā kho sakko devānamindo āyasmantaṃ mahākassapaṃ dūrato va-
āgacchantaṃ. Disvāna gharā nikkhamitvā paccugantvā hatthato pattaṃ gahetvā
gharaṃ pavisitvā § ghaṭiyā odanaṃ uddharitvā pattaṃ pūretvā āyasmato mahāka-
ssapassa adāsi. So ahosi piṇḍapāto anekasūpo anekabyañjano anekarasabya-
ñjano §. Atha kho āyasmato mahākassapassa etadahosi- “ko nu kho ayaṃ satto
yassāyaṃ evarūpo iddhānubhāvo”ti (..0111)? Atha kho āyasmato mahākassa-
passa etadahosi- “sakko kho ayaṃ devānamindo”ti. Iti veditvā sakkaṃ devāna-
mindaṃ etadavoca- “kataṃ kho te idaṃ, kosiya; mā § punapi evarūpamakāsi”ti.

“Amhākampi, bhante kassapa, puññaena attho; amhākampi puññaena karaṇīyan”ti.

Atha kho sakko devānamindo āyasmantaṃ mahākassapaṃ abhivādetvā pada-
kkhiṇaṃ katvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe tikkhattuṃ udānaṃ udā-
nesi- “aho dānaṃ paramadānaṃ § kassape suppatiṭṭhitaṃ! Aho dānaṃ parama-
dānaṃ kassape suppatiṭṭhitaṃ!! Aho dānaṃ paramadānaṃ kassape suppatiṭṭhita-
n”ti!!! Assosi kho bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya
sakkassa devānamindassa vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe tikkhattuṃ
udānaṃ udānentassa- “aho dānaṃ paramadānaṃ kassape suppatiṭṭhitaṃ! Aho
dānaṃ paramadānaṃ kassape suppatiṭṭhitaṃ!! Aho dānaṃ paramadānaṃ
kassape suppatiṭṭhitan”ti!!!

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Piṇḍapātikassa bhikkhuno,
attabharassa anaññaposino;
devā pihayanti tādino,
upasantassa sadā satīmato”ti. sattamaṃ;

8. Piṇḍapātikasuttaṃ

28. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane
anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikantānaṃ karerimaṇḍalamāle sannisinnānaṃ
sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi-

“Piṇḍapātiko, āvuso, bhikkhu piṇḍāya caranto labhati kālena kālaṃ manāpīke
cakkhunā rūpe passituṃ, labhati kālena kālaṃ manāpīke sotena sadde sotuṃ,
labhati kālena kālaṃ manāpīke ghānena (..0112) gandhe ghāyituṃ, labhati kālena
kālaṃ manāpīke jivhāya rase sāyituṃ, labhati kālena kālaṃ manāpīke kāyena
phoṭṭhabbe phusituṃ. Piṇḍapātiko, āvuso, bhikkhu sakkato garukato mānito pūjito
apacito piṇḍāya carati. Handāvuso, mayampi piṇḍapātikā homa. Mayampi
lacchāma kālena kālaṃ manāpīke cakkhunā rūpe passituṃ, mayampi lacchāma
kālena kālaṃ manāpīke sotena sadde sotuṃ, mayampi lacchāma kālena kālaṃ
manāpīke ghānena gandhe ghāyituṃ, mayampi lacchāma kālena kālaṃ manā-
pīke jivhāya rase sāyituṃ, mayampi lacchāma kālena kālaṃ manāpīke kāyena
phoṭṭhabbe phusituṃ; mayampi sakkatā garukatā mānitā pūjitā apacitā piṇḍāya
carissāmā”ti. Ayañcarahi tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ antarākathā hoti vippakatā.

Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena karerimaṇḍala-
mālo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā
bhikkhū āmantesi- “kāya nuttha, bhikkhave, etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca
pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti?

“Idha, bhante, amhākaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikantānaṃ karerimaṇḍala-
māle sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi-

‘Piṇḍapātiko, āvuso, bhikkhu piṇḍāya caranto labhati kālena kālaṃ manāpīke
cakkhunā rūpe passituṃ, labhati kālena kālaṃ manāpīke sotena sadde sotuṃ,

labhati kālena kālaṃ manāpīke ghānena gandhe ghāyituṃ, labhati kālena kālaṃ manāpīke jivhāya rase sāyituṃ, labhati kālena kālaṃ manāpīke kāyena phoṭṭhabbe phusituṃ. Piṇḍapātiko, āvuso, bhikkhu sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito piṇḍāya carati. Handāvuso, mayampi piṇḍapātikā homa. Mayampi lacchāma kālena kālaṃ manāpīke cakkhunā rūpe passituṃ ...pe... kāyena phoṭṭhabbe phusituṃ. Mayampi sakkatā garukatā mānitā pūjitā apacitā piṇḍāya carissāmā'ti. Ayaṃ kho no, bhante, antarākathā vippakatā, atha bhagavā anuppatto'ti.

“Na (..0113) khvetam, bhikkhave, tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ yaṃ tumhe evarūpiṃ kathaṃ katheyātha. Sannipatitānaṃ vo, bhikkhave, dvayaṃ karaṇiyaṃ- dhammī vā kathā ariyo vā tuṇhībhāvo'ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Piṇḍapātikassa bhikkhuno,
attabharassa anaññaposino;
devā pihayanti tādino,
no ce saddasilokanissito'ti. aṭṭhamaṃ;

9. Sippasuttaṃ

29. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantānaṃ maṇḍalamāḷe sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi- “ko nu kho, āvuso, sippaṃ jānāti? Ko kiṃ sippaṃ sikkhi? Kataraṃ sippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti?

Tatthekacce evamāhaṃsu- “hatthisippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “assasippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “rathasippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “dhanusippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “tharusippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “muddāsippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “gaṇanāsippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “saṅkhānasippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “lekhāsippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “kāveyyasippaṃ Ṣ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “lokāyatasippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- “khattavijjāsippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti. Ayañcarahi tesam bhikkhūnaṃ antarākathā hoti vippakatā.

Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena maṇḍalamāḷo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja (..0114) kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “kāya nuttha, bhikkhave, etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā'ti?

“Idha, bhante, amhākaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantānaṃ maṇḍalamāḷe sannisinnānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi- ‘ko nu kho, āvuso, sippaṃ jānāti? Ko kiṃ sippaṃ sikkhi? Kataraṃ sippaṃ sippānaṃ aggan'ti?

“Tatthekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘hatthisippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘assasippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti; ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘rathasippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti; ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘dhanusippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti; ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘tharusippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti, ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘muddāsippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘gaṇanāsippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti; ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘saṅkhānasippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti; ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘lekhāsippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti; ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘kāveyyasippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti; ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘lokāyatasippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti; ekacce evamāhaṃsu- ‘khattavijjāsippaṃ sippānaṃ aggaṇ’ti. Ayaṃ kho no, bhante, antarākathā hoti vippakatā, atha bhagavā anuppatto”ti.

“Na khvetamaṃ, bhikkhave, tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ yaṃ tumhe evarūpiṃ kathaṃ katheyātha. Sannipatitānaṃ vo, bhikkhave, dvayaṃ karaṇiyaṃ- dhammī vā kathā ariyo vā tuṅhībhāvo”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Asippajīvī lahu atthakāmo,

yatindriyo sabbadhi vippamutto;
anokasārī amamo nirāso,
hitvā mānaṃ ekacaro sa bhikkhū”ti. navamaṃ;

10. Lokasuttaṃ

30. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā nera-
ñjarāya tīre bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tena kho pana samayena
(..0115) bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī.

Atha kho bhagavā tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā
buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ volokesi. Addasā kho bhagavā buddhacakkhunā volo-
kento satte anekehi santāpehi santappamāne, anekehi ca pariḷāhehi pariḷayha-
māne- rāgajehipi, dosajehipi, mohajehipi §.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Ayaṃ loko santāpajāto,
phassapareto rogaṃ vadati attato;
yena yena hi maññati §,
tato taṃ hoti aññathā.

“Aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko,
bhavapareto bhavamevābhinandati;
yadabhinandati taṃ bhayaṃ,
yassa bhāyati taṃ dukkhaṃ;
bhavavippahānāya kho panidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vussati”.

“Ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhavena bhavassa vippamokkhamā-
haṃsu, sabbe te avippamuttā bhavasmā’ti vadāmi. ‘Ye vā pana keci samaṇā vā
brāhmaṇā vā vibhavana bhavassa nissaraṇamāhaṃsu, sabbe te anissaṭṭā bhava-
smā’ti vadāmi.

“Upadhiñhi paṭicca dukkhamidaṃ sambhoti, sabbupādānakkhayā natthi
dukkhassa sambhavo. Lokamimaṃ passa; puthū avijjāya paretā bhūtā bhūtaratā
aparimuttā; ye hi keci bhavā sabbadhi sabbatthatāya sabbe te bhavā aniccā
dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti.

“Evametamaṃ (..0116) yathābhūtaṃ, sammappaññāya passato;
bhavataṇhā pahīyati, vibhavaṃ nābhinandati.

“Sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā,
asesavirāganirodho nibbānaṃ;
tassa nibbutassa bhikkhuno,
anupādā § punabbhavo na hoti.
Abhibhūto māro vijitasāṅgāmo,
upaccagā sabbabhavāni tādī”ti. dasamaṃ;

Nandavaggo tatiyo niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Kammaṃ nando yasojo ca, sāriputto ca kolito;
pilindo § kassapo piṇḍo, sippaṃ lokena te dasāti.

4. Meghiyavaggo

1. Meghiyasuttam

31. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā cālikāyaṃ viharati cālike pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā meghiyo bhagavato upatṭhāko hoti. Atha kho āyasmā meghiyo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho āyasmā meghiyo bhagavantam etadavoca- “icchāmaṃ, bhante, jantugāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisin”ti. “Yassadāni tvaṃ, meghiya, kālaṃ maññasi”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā meghiyo pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya jantugāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Jantugāme piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena kimikāḷāya nadiyā tīraṃ tenupasaṅkami. § Addasā (..0117) kho āyasmā meghiyo § kimikāḷāya nadiyā tīre jaṅghāvihāraṃ § anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno § ambavanaṃ pāsādikaṃ manuññaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ. Disvānassa etadahosi- “pāsādikaṃ vatidaṃ ambavanaṃ manuññaṃ § ramaṇiyaṃ. Alaṃ vatidaṃ kulaputtassa padhānatthikassa padhānāya. Sace maṃ bhagavā anujāneyya, āgaccheyyāhaṃ imaṃ ambavanaṃ padhānāyā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā meghiyo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā meghiyo bhagavantam etadavoca-

“Idhāhaṃ, bhante, pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya jantugāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. Jantugāme piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena kimikāḷāya nadiyā tīraṃ tenupasaṅkamiṃ §. Addasaṃ kho ahaṃ, bhante §, kimikāḷāya nadiyā tīre jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno § ambavanaṃ pāsādikaṃ manuññaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ. Disvāna me etadahosi- ‘pāsādikaṃ vatidaṃ ambavanaṃ manuññaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ. Alaṃ vatidaṃ kulaputtassa padhānatthikassa padhānāya. Sace maṃ bhagavā anujāneyya, āgaccheyyāhaṃ imaṃ ambavanaṃ padhānāyā’ti. Sace maṃ, bhante, bhagavā anujānāti §, gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ ambavanaṃ padhānāyā”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā āyasmantaṃ meghiyaṃ etadavoca- “āgamehi tāva, meghiya, ekakamhi § tāva, yāva aññopi koci bhikkhu āgacchatī”ti.

Dutiyampi kho āyasmā meghiyo bhagavantam etadavoca- “bhagavato, bhante, natthi kiñci uttari § karaṇiyaṃ, natthi katassa vā paticayo. Mayhaṃ kho pana, bhante, atthi uttari karaṇiyaṃ, atthi katassa paticayo. Sace maṃ bhagavā anujānāti, gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ ambavanaṃ padhānāyā”ti. Dutiyampi kho (..0118) bhagavā āyasmantaṃ meghiyaṃ etadavoca- “āgamehi tāva, meghiya, ekakamhi

tāva, yāva aññopi koci bhikkhu āgacchatī”ti.

Tatiyampi kho āyasmā meghiyo bhagavantam etadavoca- “bhagavato, bhante, natthi kiñci uttari karaṇīyam, natthi katassa vā paticayo. Mayham kho pana, bhante, atthi uttari karaṇīyam, atthi katassa paticayo. Sace maṃ bhagavā anujānāti, gaccheyyāham taṃ ambavanam padhānāyā”ti. “Padhānanti kho, meghiya, vadamānam kinti vadeyyāma? Yassadāni tvaṃ, meghiya, kālam maññasī”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā meghiyo uṭṭhāyāsana bhagavantam abhivādetvā pada-kkhiṇam katvā yena taṃ ambavanam tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā taṃ ambavanam ajjhogāhetvā § aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmato meghiyassa tasmim ambavane viharantassa yebhuyyena tayo pāpakā akusalā vitakkā samudācaranti, seyyathidaṃ- kāmavitakko, byāpādavitakko, vihiṃsāvitakko §.

Atha kho āyasmato meghiyassa etadahosi- “acchariyam vata bho, abbhutam vata bho! Saddhāya ca vatamhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajitā. Atha ca panimehi tihi pāpakehi akusalehi vitakkehi anvāsattā, seyyathidaṃ- kāmavitakkena, byāpādavitakkena, vihiṃsāvitakkena”.

Atha kho āyasmā meghiyo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā meghiyo bhagavantam etadavoca- “idha mayham, bhante, tasmim ambavane viharantassa yebhuyyena tayo pāpakā akusalā vitakkā samudācaranti, seyyathidaṃ- kāmavitakko, byāpādavitakko, vihiṃsāvitakko. Tassa mayham, bhante, etadahosi- ‘acchariyam vata, bho, abbhutam vata, bho! Saddhāya ca vatamhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajitā. Atha ca panimehi tihi pāpakehi akusalehi (..0119) vitakkehi anvāsattā, seyyathidaṃ- kāmavitakkena, byāpādavitakkena, vihiṃsāvitakkena”.

“Aparipakkāya, meghiya, cetovimuttiyā pañca dhammā paripākāya saṃvattanti. Katame pañca?

“Idha, meghiya, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Aparipakkāya, meghiya, cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ paṭhamo dhammo paripākāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparam, meghiya, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Aparipakkāya, meghiya, cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ dutiyo dhammo paripākāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparam, meghiya, bhikkhu yāyam kathā abhisallekhikā cetovivaraṇasappaṃyā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, seyyathidaṃ- appicchakathā, santuṭṭhikathā, pavivekathā, asaṃsaggakathā, vīriyārambhakathā, sīlakathā, samādhikathā, paññākathā, vimuttikathā, vimuttiñāḍassanakathā; evarūpāya kathāya nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī. Aparipākāya, meghiya, cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ tatiyo dhammo paripākāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparam, meghiya, bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati, akusalānam

dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya §, thāmvā daḥaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Aparipakkāya, meghiya, cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ catuttho dhammo paripākāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, meghiya, bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Aparipakkāya, meghiya, cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ pañcama dhammo paripākāya saṃvattati. Aparipakkāya, meghiya, cetovimuttiyā ime pañca dhammā paripākāya saṃvattanti.

“Kalyāṇamittassetam (..0120), meghiya, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa yaṃ sīlavā bhavissati, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharissati, ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhissati sikkhāpadesu.

“Kalyāṇamittassetam, meghiya, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ

kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa yaṃ yāyaṃ kathā abhisallekhikā ceto-
vivarāṇasappāyā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya
sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, seyyathidaṃ- appicchakathā, santuṭṭhikathā,
pavivekakathā, asaṃsaggakathā, vīriyārambhakathā, sīlakathā, samādhikathā,
paññākathā, vimuttikathā, vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā; evarūpāya kathāya nikāma-
lābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhī.

“Kalyāṇamittassetam, meghiya, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham kalyāṇasahāyassa
kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa yaṃ āradhaviṇiyo viharissati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃva daḥaparakkamo
anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu.

“Kalyāṇamittassetam, meghiya, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham kalyāṇasahāyassa
kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa yaṃ pañnavā bhavissati, udayatthagāminiyā paññāya
samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā.

“Tena ca pana, meghiya, bhikkhunā imesu pañcasu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya
cattāro dhammā uttari bhāvetabbā- asubhā bhāvetabbā rāgassa pahānāya, mettā
bhāvetabbā byāpādassa pahānāya, ānāpānassati bhāvetabbā vitakkupacche-
dāya, aniccasaññā bhāvetabbā asmimānasamugghātāya. Aniccasaññino hi,
meghiya, anattasaññā saṅghāti, anattasaññī asmimānasamugghātaṃ pāpuṇāti
diṭṭheva dhamme nibbānan”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Khuddā (..0121) vitakkā sukhumā vitakkā,

anugatā § manaso uppilāvā §.

ete avidvā manaso vitakke,

hurā hurāṃ dhāvati bhantacitto.

“Ete ca vidvā manaso vitakke,

ātāpiyo saṃvaratī satīmā;

anugate manaso uppilāve,

asesamete pajahāsi buddho”ti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Uddhatasuttaṃ

32. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kusiṇārāyaṃ viharati upava-
ttane mallānaṃ sālavane. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū bhaga-
vato avidūre araññakuṭikāyaṃ viharanti uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇa-
vācā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā vibbhantacittā pākatindriyā.

Addasā kho bhagavā te sambahule bhikkhū avidūre araññakuṭikāyaṃ viharante
uddhate unnaḷe capale mukhare vikiṇṇavāce muṭṭhassatino asampajāne asamā-
hite vibbhantacitte pākatindriye.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Arakkhitena kāyena §, micchādiṭṭhihatena § ca.

thinamiddhā § bhībhitena, vasaṃ māraṇaṃ gacchati.

“Tasmā rakkhitacittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro;

sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro, ñatvāna udayabbayaṃ;
thīnamiddhābhibhū bhikkhu, sabbā duggatiyo jahe”ti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Gopālakasuttaṃ

33. Evaṃ (..0122) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu cārikaṃ carati mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ. Atha kho bhagavā maggā okkamma yena aññataraṃ rukkhamaṇḍalaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi.

Atha kho aññataro gopālako yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ gopālakaṃ bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi § samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī.

Atha kho so gopālako bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito § samuttejito sampahaṃsito bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “adhivāsetu me, bhante, bhagavā svātanāya bhantaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena”ti. Adhivāsesī bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho so gopālako bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho so gopālako tassā rattiyā accayena sake nivesane pahūtaṃ appodakapāyasam § paṭiyādāpetvā navaṅca sappiṃ bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi- “kālo, bhante, niṭṭhitaṃ bhantaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena yena tassa gopālakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho so gopālako buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ appodakapāyasena § navena ca sappinā sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho so gopālako bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ gopālakaṃ bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. Atha kho acirapakkantassa bhagavato taṃ gopālakaṃ aññataro puriso sīmantarikāya jīvītā voropesī.

Atha (..0123) kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ- “yena, bhante, gopālakena ajja buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṅgho appodakapāyasena navena ca sappinā sahatthā santappito sampavārito so kira, bhante, gopālako aññatarena purisena sīmantarikāya jīvītā voropito”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesī-
“Diso disaṃ yaṃ taṃ kayirā, verī vā pana verinaṃ;
micchāpaṇihitaṃ cittaṃ, pāpiyo naṃ tato kare”ti. tatiyaṃ;

4. Yakkhapaḥārasuttaṃ

34. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalanda-kānīvāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahā-moggallāno kapotakandarāyaṃ viharanti. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā sārīputto juṅhāya rattiyā navoropitehi kesehi abbhokāse nisinno hoti aññataraṃ samādhiṃ samāpajjitvā.

Tena kho pana samayena dve yakkhā sahāyakā uttarāya disāya dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ gacchanti kenacideva karaṇīyena. Addasaṃsu kho te yakkhā āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ juṅhāya rattiyā navoropitehi kesehi abbhokāse nisinnaṃ. Disvāna eko yakkho dutiyaṃ yakkhaṃ etadavoca- “paṭibhāti maṃ, samma, imassa samaṇassa sīse pahāraṃ dātun”ti. Evaṃ vutte, so yakkho taṃ yakkhaṃ etadavoca- “alaṃ, samma, mā samaṇaṃ āsādesi. Uḷāro so, samma, samaṇo mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo”ti.

Dutiyaṃpi kho so yakkho taṃ yakkhaṃ etadavoca- “paṭibhāti maṃ, samma, imassa samaṇassa sīse pahāraṃ dātun”ti. Dutiyaṃpi kho so yakkho taṃ yakkhaṃ etadavoca- “alaṃ, samma, mā samaṇaṃ āsādesi. Uḷāro so, samma, samaṇo mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo”ti. Tatiyaṃpi kho so yakkho taṃ yakkhaṃ etadavoca- “paṭibhāti maṃ, samma, imassa samaṇassa sīse pahāraṃ (..0124) dātun”ti. Tatiyaṃpi kho so yakkho taṃ yakkhaṃ etadavoca- “alaṃ, samma, mā samaṇaṃ āsādesi. Uḷāro so, samma, samaṇo mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo”ti.

Atha kho so yakkho taṃ yakkhaṃ anādiyitvā āyasmato sārīputtattherassa sīse pahāraṃ adāsi. Tāva mahā pahāro ahosi, api tena pahārena sattarātanaṃ vā aḍḍhaṭṭhamaratanaṃ vā nāgaṃ osādeyya, mahantaṃ vā pabbatakūṭaṃ padāleyya. Atha ca pana so yakkho ‘ḍayhāmi ḍayhāmi’ti vatvā tattheva mahānirayaṃ apatāsi §.

Addasā kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta-mānusakena tena yakkhena āyasmato sārīputtattherassa sīse pahāraṃ dīyamānaṃ. Disvā yena āyasmā sārīputto tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ etadavoca- “kacci te, āvuso, khamaṇīyaṃ, kacci yāpaṇīyaṃ, kacci na kiñci dukkhaṃ”ti? “Khamaṇīyaṃ me, āvuso moggallāna, yāpaṇīyaṃ me, āvuso moggallāna; api ca me sīsaṃ thokaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti.

“Acchariyaṃ, āvuso sārīputta, abbhutaṃ, āvuso sārīputta! Yāva § mahiddhiko āyasmā sārīputto mahānubhāvo! Idha te, āvuso sārīputta, aññataro yakkho sīse pahāraṃ adāsi. Tāva mahā pahāro ahosi, api tena pahārena sattarātanaṃ vā aḍḍhaṭṭhamaratanaṃ vā nāgaṃ osādeyya, mahantaṃ vā pabbatakūṭaṃ padāleyya, atha ca paṇāyasmā sārīputto evamāha- ‘khamaṇīyaṃ me, āvuso moggallāna, yāpaṇīyaṃ me, āvuso moggallāna; api ca me sīsaṃ thokaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti.

“Acchariyaṃ, āvuso moggallāna, abbhutaṃ, āvuso moggallāna! Yāva § mahiddhiko āyasmā mahāmoggallāno mahānubhāvo yatra hi nāma yakkhampi passissati! Mayaṃ panetarahi paṃsupisācakampi na passāmā”ti.

Assosi kho bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkanta-mānusikāya tesam ubhinnaṃ mahānāgānaṃ imaṃ evarūpaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ.

Atha (..0125) kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ

udānesi-

“Yassa selūpamaṃ cittaṃ, ṭhitaṃ nānupakampati;
virattaṃ rajanīyesu, kopaneyye na kuppati;
yassevaṃ bhāvitaṃ cittaṃ, kuto taṃ dukkhamessatī”ti. catutthaṃ;

5. Nāgasuttaṃ

35. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosambiyaṃ viharati ghoṣitā-
rāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā ākiṅṇo viharati bhikkhūhi bhikkhūnīhi
upāsakehi upāsikāhi rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi. Ākiṅṇo
dukkhaṃ na phāsu viharati. Atha kho bhagavato etadahosi- “ahaṃ kho etarahi
ākiṅṇo viharāmi bhikkhūhi bhikkhūnīhi upāsakehi upāsikāhi rājūhi rājamahāma-
ttehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi. Ākiṅṇo dukkhaṃ na phāsu viharāmi. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ
eko gaṇasmā

vūpakaṭṭho vihareyyan” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya kosambim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Kosambiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatiikkanto sāmam senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacivaramādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhākam anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo yena pālileyyakam tena cārikam pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena pālileyyakam tadavasari. Tatra sudam bhagavā pālileyyake viharati rakkhitavanasaṅḍe bhaddasālamūle.

Aññataropi kho hatthināgo ākiṇṇo viharati hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikalabhehi hatthicchāpehi. Chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādanti, obhaggobhaggañcassa sākhābhaṅgam khādanti, āvilāni ca pānīyāni pivati, ogāhā cassa uttiṇṇassa hatthiniyo kāyam upanighaṃsantiyo gacchanti. Ākiṇṇo dukkham na phāsu viharati. Atha kho tassa hatthināgassa etadahosi- “aham kho etarahi ākiṇṇo viharāmi hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikalabhehi hatthicchāpehi, chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādāmi, obhaggobhaggañca me sākhābhaṅgam khādanti, āvilāni ca pānīyāni pivāmi, ogāhā ca me uttiṇṇassa (..0126) hatthiniyo kāyam upanighaṃsantiyo gacchanti, ākiṇṇo dukkham na phāsu viharāmi. Yamnūnāham eko gaṇasmā vūpakaṭṭho vihareyyan”-ti.

Atha kho so hatthināgo yūthā apakkamma yena pālileyyakam rakkhitavanasāṅḍo bhaddasālamūlam yena bhagavā tenupasānkami. Tatra sudam § so hatthināgo yasmiṃ padese bhagavā viharati tam padesam § appaharitam karoti, soṇḍāya ca § bhagavato pānīyam paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpeti §.

Atha kho bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi- “aham kho pubbe ākiṇṇo vihāsim bhikkhūhi bhikkhūnīhi upāsakehi upāsikāhi rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi, ākiṇṇo dukkham na phāsu vihāsim. Somhi etarahi anākiṇṇo viharāmi bhikkhūhi bhikkhūnīhi upāsakehi upāsikāhi rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi, anākiṇṇo sukham phāsu viharāmi” ti.

Tassapi kho hatthināgassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi- “aham kho pubbe ākiṇṇo vihāsim hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikalabhehi hatthicchāpehi, chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādim, obhaggobhaggañca me sākhābhaṅgam khādimsu, āvilāni ca pānīyāni apāyim, ogāhā ca me uttiṇṇassa hatthiniyo kāyam upanighaṃsantiyo agamaṃsu, ākiṇṇo dukkham na phāsu vihāsim. Somhi etarahi anākiṇṇo viharāmi hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikalabhehi hatthicchāpehi, acchinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādāmi, obhaggobhaggañca me sākhābhaṅgam na khādanti, anāvilāni ca pānīyāni pivāmi, ogāhā ca me uttiṇṇassa hatthiniyo na kāyam upanighaṃsantiyo gacchanti, anākiṇṇo sukham phāsu viharāmi” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā attano ca pavivekam veditvā tassa ca hatthināgassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi-

“Etam (..0127) § nāgassa nāgena, īsādantassa hatthino;
sameti cittaṃ cittaṃ, yadeko ramatī mano” ti. pañcamam;

6. Piṇḍolasuttam

36. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā piṇḍolabhāradvājo bhagavato avidūre nisinnō hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya āraññiko piṇḍapātiko paṃsukūliko tecīvariko appiccho santuṭṭho pavivitto asaṃsaṭṭho āradhaviṛiyo § dhutavādo adhicittamanuyutto.

Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ piṇḍolabhāradvājaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya āraññikaṃ piṇḍapātikaṃ paṃsukūlikaṃ tecīvarikaṃ appicchaṃ santuṭṭhaṃ pavivittaṃ asaṃsaṭṭhaṃ āradhaviṛiyaṃ dhutavādaṃ adhicittamanuyuttaṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Anūpavādo anūpaghāto §, pātimokkhe ca saṃvaro;
mattaññutā ca bhattasmiṃ, pantañca sayanāsaṇaṃ;
adhicitte ca āyogo, etaṃ buddhāna sāsanaṃ” ti. chaṭṭhaṃ;

7. Sāriputtasuttaṃ

37. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā sāriputto bhagavato avidūre nisinnō hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya appiccho santuṭṭho pavivitto asaṃsaṭṭho āradhaviṛiyo adhicittamanuyutto.

Addasā (..0128) kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya appicchaṃ santuṭṭhaṃ pavivittaṃ asaṃsaṭṭhaṃ āradhaviṛiyaṃ adhicittamanuyuttaṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Adhicetaso appamajjato,
munino monapathesu sikkhato;
sokā na bhavanti tādino,
upasantassa sadā satīmato” ti. sattamaṃ;

8. Sundarīsuttaṃ

38. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sakkato hoti garukato mānito pūjito apacito lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Bhikkhusaṅghopi sakkato hoti garukato mānito pūjito apacito lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Aññatitthiyā pana paribbājakā asakkatā honti agarukatā amānitā apūjitā anapacitā na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ.

Atha kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā bhagavato sakkāraṃ asahamānā bhikkhusaṅghassa ca yena sundarī paribbājikā tenupasaṅkamissa; upasaṅkamitvā sundariṃ paribbājikaṃ etadavocuṃ- “ussahasi tvam, bhagini, ñātīnaṃ atthaṃ

kātun”ti? “Kyāhaṃ, ayyā, karomi? Kiṃ mayā na sakkā § kātuṃ? Jīvitampi me pariccattaṃ ñātinaṃ atthāyā”ti.

“Tena hi, bhagini, abhikkhaṇaṃ jetavanaṃ gacchāhi”ti. “Evaṃ, ayyā”ti kho sundarī paribbājikā tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ paṭissutvā abhikkhaṇaṃ jetavanaṃ agamāsi.

Yadā (..0129) te aññimsu aññatitthiyā paribbājakā- “vodiṭṭhā kho sundarī paribbājikā bahujanena abhikkhaṇaṃ jetavanaṃ gacchatī”ti §. Atha naṃ jīvitā voropetvā tattheva jetavanassa parikhākūpe nikkhipitvā § yena rājā pasenadi kosalo tenupasaṅkamimsu; upasaṅkamtivā rājānaṃ pasenadiṃ kosalaṃ etadavocuṃ- “yā sā, mahārāja, sundarī paribbājikā; sā no na dissatī”ti. “Kattha pana tumhe āsaṅkathā”ti? “Jetavane, mahārājā”ti. “Tena hi jetavanaṃ vicinathā”ti.

Atha kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā jetavanaṃ vicinitvā yathānikkhittaṃ parikhākūpā uddharitvā mañcakaṃ āropetvā sāvattiṃ pavesetvā rathiyāya rathiyaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ upasaṅkamtivā manusse ujjhāpesuṃ-

“Passathāyyā samaṇānaṃ sakyaputtiyānaṃ kammaṃ! Alajjino ime samaṇā sakyaputtiyā dussilā pāpadhammā musāvādino abrahmacārino. Ime hi nāma dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā paṭijānissanti! Natthi imesaṃ sāmaññaṃ, natthi imesaṃ brahmaññaṃ. Naṭṭhaṃ imesaṃ sāmaññaṃ, naṭṭhaṃ imesaṃ brahmaññaṃ. Kuto imesaṃ sāmaññaṃ, kuto imesaṃ brahmaññaṃ? Apagatā ime sāmaññā, apagatā ime brahmaññā. Kathaṅhi nāma puriso purisakiccaṃ karitvā itthiṃ jīvitā voropessatī”ti!

Tena kho pana samayena sāvattiyaṃ manussā bhikkhū disvā asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosanti paribhāsanti rosanti vihesanti-

“Alajjino ime samaṇā sakyaputtiyā dussilā pāpadhammā musāvādino abrahmacārino. Ime hi nāma dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā paṭijānissanti! Natthi imesaṃ sāmaññaṃ, natthi imesaṃ brahmaññaṃ. Naṭṭhaṃ imesaṃ sāmaññaṃ, naṭṭhaṃ imesaṃ brahmaññaṃ. Kuto imesaṃ sāmaññaṃ, kuto imesaṃ brahmaññaṃ? Apagatā ime sāmaññā, apagatā ime brahmaññā. Kathaṅhi nāma puriso purisakiccaṃ karitvā itthiṃ jīvitā voropessatī”ti!

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisimsu. Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkantā (..0130) yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Etarahi, bhante, sāvattiyaṃ manussā bhikkhū disvā asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosanti paribhāsanti rosanti vihesanti- ‘alajjino ime samaṇā sakyaputtiyā dussilā pāpadhammā musāvādino abrahmacārino. Ime hi nāma dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā paṭijānissanti. Natthi imesaṃ sāmaññaṃ, natthi imesaṃ brahmaññaṃ. Naṭṭhaṃ imesaṃ sāmaññaṃ, naṭṭhaṃ imesaṃ brahmaññaṃ. Kuto imesaṃ sāmaññaṃ, kuto imesaṃ brahmaññaṃ? Apagatā ime sāmaññā, apagatā ime brahmaññā.

Kathañhi nāma puriso purisakiccaṃ karitvā itthiṃ jīvitā voropessatī”ti!

“Neso, bhikkhave, saddo ciraṃ bhavissati sattāhameva bhavissati. Sattāhassa accayena antaradhāyissati. Tena hi, bhikkhave, ye manussā bhikkhū disvā asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosanti paribhāsanti rosanti vihesanti, te tumhe imāya gāthāya paṭicodetha-

“Abhūtavādī nirayaṃ upeti,
yo vāpi § katvā na karomi cāha.
ubhopi te pecca samā bhavanti,
nihīnakammā manujā paratthā”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā ye manussā bhikkhū disvā asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosanti paribhāsanti rosanti vihesanti te imāya gāthāya paṭicodenti-

“Abhūtavādī nirayaṃ upeti,
yo vāpi katvā na karomicāha;
ubhopi te pecca samā bhavanti,
nihīnakammā manujā paratthā” ti.

Manussānaṃ (..0131) etadahosi- “akārakā ime samaṇā sakyaputtiyā. Nayi-
mehi kataṃ. Sapantime samaṇā sakyaputtiyā” ti. Neva so saddo ciraṃ ahosi.
Sattāhameva ahosi. Sattāhassa accayena antaradhāyi.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅka-
mitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho
te bhikkhū bhagavato etadavocuṃ-

“Acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante! Yāva subhāsitaṃ cidaṃ bhante bhaga-
vatā- ‘neso, bhikkhave, saddo ciraṃ bhavissati. Sattāhameva bhavissati. Sattā-
hassa accayena antaradhāyissati’ ti. Antarahito so, bhante, saddo” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Tudanti vācāya janā asaṅṅatā,
sarehi saṅgāmagataṃva kuṅjaraṃ;
sutvāna vākyāṃ pharusāṃ udīritaṃ,
adhivāsāye bhikkhu aduṭṭhacitto” ti. aṭṭhamaṃ;

9. Upasenasuttaṃ

39. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kala-
ndakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmato upasenassa vaṅgantaputtassa rahogatassa
paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṃ udapādi- “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata
me, satthā ca me bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho; svākkhāte camhi dhamma-
vinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito; sabrahmacārino ca me sīlavanto kalyāṇa-
dhammā; sīlesu camhi paripūrakārī; susamāhito camhi ekaggacitto; arahā camhi
khīṇāsavo; mahiddhiko camhi mahānubhāvo. Bhaddakaṃ me jīvitaṃ, bhaddakaṃ
maraṇaṃ” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmato upasenassa vaṅgantaputtassa cetasā cetoparivita-
kkamaṅṅāya tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Yaṃ (..0132) jīvitaṃ na tapati, maraṇante na socati;
sa ve diṭṭhapado dhīro, sokamajjhe na socati.

“Ucchinnabhavataṇhassa, santacittassa bhikkhuno;
vikkhīṇo jātiśamsāro, natthi tassa punabbhavo” ti. navamaṃ;

10. Sāriputta-upasamasuttaṃ

40. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane
anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā sāriputto bhagavato
avidūre nisinnaṃ hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya attano upasamaṃ
paccavekkhamāno.

Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya attano upasamaṃ paccavekkhamānaṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Upasantasantacittassa, netticchinnassa bhikkhuno;
vikkhīṇo jātiśamsāro, mutto so mārabandhanā”ti. dasamaṃ;

Meghiyavaggo catuttho niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Meghiyo uddhatā gopālo, yakkho § nāgena pañcamaṃ;
Piṇḍolo sāriputto ca, sundarī bhavati aṭṭhamaṃ;
upaseno vaṅgantaputto, sāriputto ca te dasāti.

5. Soṇavaggo §

1. Piyatarasuttaṃ

41. Evaṃ (..0133) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jeta-
vane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena rājā pasenadi kosalo
mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ uparipāsādavaragato hoti. Atha kho rājā pasenadi
kosalo mallikaṃ deviyaṃ etadavoca- “atthi nu kho te, mallike, kocañño attanā piyata-
ro”ti?

“Natthi kho me, mahārāja, kocañño attanā piyataro. Tuyhaṃ pana, mahārāja,
atthañño koci attanā piyataro”ti? “Mayhampi kho, mallike, natthañño koci attanā
piyataro”ti.

Atha kho rājā pasenadi kosalo pāsādā orohitvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami;
upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno
kho rājā pasenadi kosalo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Idhāhaṃ, bhante, mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ uparipāsādavaragato mallikaṃ
deviyaṃ etadavocaṃ- ‘atthi nu kho te, mallike, kocañño attanā piyataro’ti? Evaṃ
vutte, mallikā devī maṃ etadavoca- ‘natthi kho me, mahārāja, kocañño attanā piya-
taro. Tuyhaṃ pana, mahārāja, atthañño koci attanā piyataro’ti? Evaṃ vutte, ahaṃ,
bhante, mallikaṃ deviyaṃ etadavocaṃ- ‘mayhampi kho, mallike, natthañño koci
attanā piyataro’”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Sabbā disā anuparigamma cetasā,
nevajjhagā piyataramattanā kvaci;
evaṃ piyo puthu attā paresaṃ,
tasmā na hiṃse paramattakāmo”ti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Appāyukasuttaṃ

42. Evaṃ (..0134) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jeta-
vane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ānando sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭi-
sallānā § vuṭṭhito yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhaga-
vantaṃ etadavoca- “acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante! Yāva appāyukā hi,
bhante, bhagavato mātā ahosi, sattāhajāte bhagavati bhagavato mātā kālama-
kāsi, tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapajjī” ti.

“Evametam, ānanda §, appāyukā hi, ānanda, bodhisattamātaro honti. Sattāhajā-
tesu bodhisattesu bodhisattamātaro kālaṃ karonti, tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapajjanti” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Ye keci bhūtā bhavissanti ye vāpi,
sabbe gamissanti pahāya dehaṃ;
taṃ sabbajāniṃ kusalo veditvā,
ātāpiyo brahmacariyaṃ careyyā” ti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Suppabuddhakuṭṭhisuttaṃ

43. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kala-
ndakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena rājagahe suppabuddho nāma kuṭṭhī
ahosi- manussadaliddo, manussakapaṇo, manussavarāko. Tena kho pana sama-
yena bhagavā mahatiyā parisāya parivuto dhammaṃ desento nisinno hoti.

Addasā kho suppabuddho kuṭṭhī taṃ mahājanakāyaṃ dūratova sannipatitaṃ.
Disvānassa etadahosi- “nissaṃsayam kho ettha kiñci khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam
vā bhājiyati §. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena so mahājanakāyo tenupasaṅkameyyam.
Appeva nāmettha kiñci khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā labheyyan” ti.

Atha (..0135) kho suppabuddho kuṭṭhī yena so mahājanakāyo tenupasaṅkami.
Addasā kho suppabuddho kuṭṭhī bhagavantaṃ mahatiyā parisāya parivutaṃ
dhammaṃ desentaṃ nisinnaṃ. Disvānassa etadahosi- “na kho ettha kiñci khāda-
niyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhājiyati. Samaṇo ayaṃ gotamo parisati dhammaṃ
deseti. Yaṃnūnāhampi dhammaṃ suṇeyyan” ti. Tattheva ekamantaṃ nisīdi-
“ahampi dhammaṃ sossāmi” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā sabbāvantaṃ parisam cetasā ceto paricca manasākāsi “ko
nu kho idha bhabbo dhammaṃ viññātun” ti? Addasā kho bhagavā suppabuddhaṃ
kuṭṭhiṃ tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinnaṃ. Disvānassa etadahosi- “ayaṃ kho idha
bhabbo dhammaṃ viññātun” ti. Suppabuddhaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ ārabha ānupubbhiṃ
kathaṃ § kathesi, seyyathidaṃ- dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ; kāmānaṃ
ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ; nekkhamme § ānissaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā
bhagavā aññāsi suppabuddhaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ vinīvaraṇacittaṃ
udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ, atha yā buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikā dhammade-
sanā taṃ pakāsesi- dukkhaṃ, samudayaṃ, nirodhaṃ, maggaṃ. Seyyathāpi
nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya,
evameva suppabuddhassa kuṭṭhissa tasmimyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ

dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi- “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

Atha kho suppabuddho kuṭṭhī diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pari-yogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo satthu sāsane uṭṭhāyāsanā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho suppabuddho kuṭṭhī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Abhikkantaṃ, bhante, abhikkantaṃ, bhante! Seyyathāpi, bhante, nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya- cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantīti; evamevaṃ bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

Atha (..0136) kho suppabuddho kuṭṭhī bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito

samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho acirapakkantaṃ suppbuddhaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ gāvī taruṇavacchā adhipatitvā jīvitā voropesi.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ- “yo so, bhante, suppbuddho nāma kuṭṭhī bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito, so kālaṅkato. Tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti?

“Paṇḍito, bhikkhave, suppbuddho kuṭṭhī; paccapādi dhammassānudhammaṃ; na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesi. Suppbuddho, bhikkhave, kuṭṭhī tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo yena suppbuddho kuṭṭhī ahosi- manussadaliddo, manussakapaṇo, manussavarāko”ti?

“Bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, suppbuddho kuṭṭhī imasmiṃyeva rājagahe seṭṭhi-putto ahosi. So uyyānabhūmiṃ niyyanto addasa tagarasikhiṃ § paccekabuddhaṃ nagaraṃ piṇḍāya pavisantaṃ. Disvānassa etadahosi- ‘kvāyaṃ kuṭṭhī kuṭṭhicīvaraṇa vicarati’ti? Niṭṭhubhitvā apasabyato § karitvā pakkāmi. So tassa kammaṃ vipākena bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassasahassāni bahūni vassasatasahasāni niraye paccittha. Tasseva kammaṃ vipākāvasesena imasmiṃyeva rājagahe kuṭṭhī ahosi manussadaliddo, manussakapaṇo, manussavarāko. So tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ āgamma saddhaṃ samādiyi sīlaṃ samādiyi suttaṃ samādiyi cāgaṃ samādiyi paññaṃ samādiyi. So tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ āgamma saddhaṃ samādiyitvā sīlaṃ samādiyitvā suttaṃ samādiyitvā cāgaṃ samādiyitvā paññaṃ samādiyitvā kāyassa (..0137) bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokamaṃ upapanno devānaṃ tāvatimsānaṃ sahaṃyataṃ. So tattha aññe deve atirocati vaṇṇena ceva yasasā cā”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Cakkhumā visamānīva, vijjamāne parakkame;
paṇḍito jīvalokasmim, pāpāni parivajjaye”ti. tatiyaṃ;

4. Kumārakasuttaṃ

44. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā kumārakā antarā ca sāvattiṃ antarā ca jetavanaṃ macchake bādheti.

Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho bhagavā te sambahule kumārake antarā ca sāvattiṃ antarā ca jetavanaṃ macchake bādheti. Disvāna yena te kumārakā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā te kumārake etadavoca- “bhāyatha vo, tumhe kumārakā,

dukkhassa, appiyaṃ vo dukkhan”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante, bhāyāma mayaṃ, bhante, dukkhassa, appiyaṃ no dukkhan”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Sace bhāyatha dukkhassa, sace vo dukkhamappiyaṃ;

mākattha pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, āvi vā yadi vā raho.

“Sace ca pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, karissatha karotha vā;

na vo dukkhā pamutyatthi, upeccapi § palāyatan”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Uposathasuttaṃ

45. Evaṃ (..0138) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā tadahuposathe bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto nisinno hoti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando abhikkantāya rattiyā, nikkhante paṭhame yāme, uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ § karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhikkantā, bhante, ratti; nikkhanto paṭhamo yāmo; ciranisinno bhikkhusaṅgho; uddisatu, bhante, bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhan”- ti. Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā tuṅhī ahoṣi.

Dutiyaṃpi kho āyasmā ānando abhikkantāya rattiyā, nikkhante majjhime yāme, uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhikkantā, bhante, ratti; nikkhanto majjhimo yāmo; ciranisinno bhikkhusaṅgho; uddisatu, bhante, bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhan”- ti. Dutiyaṃpi kho bhagavā tuṅhī ahoṣi.

Tatiyaṃpi kho āyasmā ānando abhikkantāya rattiyā, nikkhante pacchime yāme, uddhaste aruṇe, nandimukhiyā rattiyā uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhikkantā, bhante, ratti; nikkhanto pacchimo yāmo; uddhasto aruṇo; nandimukhi ratti; ciranisinno bhikkhusaṅgho; uddisatu, bhante, bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhan”- ti. “Aparisuddhā, ānanda, parisā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmato mahāmoggallānassa etadahosi- “kaṃ nu kho bhagavā puggalaṃ sandhāya evamāha- ‘aparisuddhā, ānanda, parisā’ti? Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno sabbāvantaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ cetasā ceto paricca manasā-kāsi. Addasā kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno taṃ puggalaṃ dussīlaṃ pāpa-dhammaṃ asuciṃ saṅkassarasamācāraṃ paṭicchannakammantaṃ asamaṇaṃ samaṇapaṭiññaṃ abrahmacāriṃ brahmacāripaṭiññaṃ antopūtiṃ avassutaṃ kasambujātaṃ majjhe bhikkhusaṅghassa nisinnaṃ. Disvāna uṭṭhāyāsanā yena so puggalo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā taṃ puggalaṃ etadavoca (..0139)- “uṭṭhehi, āvuso, diṭṭhosi bhagavatā; natthi te bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ saṃvāso”ti. Evaṃ vutte §, so puggalo tuṅhī ahoṣi.

Dutiyaṃpi kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno taṃ puggalaṃ etadavoca- “uṭṭhehi, āvuso, diṭṭhosi bhagavatā; natthi te bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ saṃvāso”ti. Dutiyaṃpi kho ...pe... tatiyaṃpi kho so puggalo tuṅhī ahoṣi.

Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno taṃ puggalaṃ bāhāyaṃ gahetvā bahidvāra-koṭṭhakā nikkhāmetvā sūcighaṭikaṃ datvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam etadavoca- “nikkhāmito, bhante, so puggalo mayā. Parisuddhā parisā. Uddisatu, bhante, bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhan”ti. “Acchariyaṃ, moggallāna, abbhutaṃ, moggallāna! Yāva bāhāgahaṇāpi nāma so moghapuriso āgāmessati”ti!

Atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “na dānāhaṃ, bhikkhave, ito paraṃ § uposathaṃ karissāmi, pātimokkhaṃ uddisissāmi. Tumheva dāni, bhikkhave, ito paraṃ uposathaṃ kareyyātha, pātimokkhaṃ uddiseyyātha. Aṭṭhānametaṃ, bhikkhave, anavakāso yaṃ tathāgato aparisuddhāya parisāya uposathaṃ kareyya, pātimokkhaṃ uddiseyya.

“Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, ye disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti. Katame aṭṭha?

“Mahāsamuddo, bhikkhave, anupubbānino anupubbāpoṇo anupubbāpabbhāro, na āyatakeneva papāto. Yampi §, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo anupubbānino anupubbāpoṇo anupubbāpabbhāro na āyatakeneva papāto; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde paṭhamo acchariyō abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti.

“Puna (..0140) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo ṭhitadhammo velaṃ nātivattati. Yampi, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo ṭhitadhammo velaṃ nātivattati; ayaṃ, bhikkhave §, mahāsamudde duttiyo acchariyō abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo na matena kuṇāpena saṃvasati. Yaṃ hoti mahāsamudde mataṃ kuṇāpaṃ taṃ khippameva § tīraṃ vāheti, thalaṃ ussāreti. Yampi, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo na matena kuṇāpena saṃvasati, yaṃ hoti mahāsamudde mataṃ kuṇāpaṃ taṃ khippameva tīraṃ vāheti thalaṃ ussāreti; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde tatiyo acchariyō abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, yā kāci mahānādiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā yamunā aciravatī sarabhū mahī, tā mahāsamuddaṃ patvā § jahanti purimāni nāmagottāni; ‘mahāsamuddo’ tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchanti. Yampi, bhikkhave, yā kāci mahānādiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā yamunā aciravatī sarabhū mahī tā mahāsamuddaṃ patvā jahanti purimāni nāmagottāni, ‘mahāsamuddo’ tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchanti; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde catuttho acchariyō abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, yā ca loke savantiyo mahāsamuddaṃ appenti, yā ca antalikkhā dhārā papatanti, na tena mahāsamuddassa ūnattaṃ vā pūrattaṃ vā paññāyati. Yampi, bhikkhave, yā ca loke savantiyo mahāsamuddaṃ appenti, yā ca antalikkhā dhārā papatanti, na tena mahāsamuddassa ūnattaṃ vā pūrattaṃ vā paññāyati; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde pañcama acchariyō abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo ekaraso loṇaraso. Yampi,

bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo ekaraso loṇaraso; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde chaṭṭho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhira-
manti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo bahuratano anekaratano. Tatri-
māni ratanāni, seyyathidaṃ- muttā maṇi veḷuriyo saṅkho silā pavāḷaṃ (..0141)
rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ lohitaṅgo masāragallaṃ. Yampi, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo
bahuratano anekaratano, tatri-
māni ratanāni, seyyathidaṃ- muttā maṇi veḷuriyo
saṅkho silā pavāḷaṃ rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ lohitaṅgo § masāragallaṃ; ayaṃ,
bhikkhave, mahāsamudde sattamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā
asurā mahāsamudde abhira-
manti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatrime
bhūtā- timi timiṅgalo timitimiṅgalo § asurā nāgā gandhabbā. Santi mahāsamudde
yojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, dviyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, tiyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā,
catuyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, pañcayojanasatikāpi attabhāvā. Yampi, bhikkhave,
mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso, tatrime bhūtā- timi timiṅgalo timitimi-
ṅgalo asurā nāgā gandhabbā, santi mahāsamudde yojanasatikāpi attabhāvā
dviyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā ...pe... pañcayojanasatikāpi attabhāvā; ayaṃ,
bhikkhave, mahāsamudde aṭṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā
asurā mahāsamudde abhira-
manti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha mahāsamudde
acchariyā abbhutā dhammā ye disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhira-
manti.

dhammā, ye disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti. Katame aṭṭha?

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo anupubbaninno anupubbapoṇo anupubbapabbhāro, na āyatakeneva papāto; evameva kho, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye anupubbasikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā, na āyatakeneva aññāpaṭivedho. Yampi, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye anupubbasikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā, na āyatakeneva aññāpaṭivedho; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

“Seyyathāpi (..0142), bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo ṭhitadhammo velaṃ nātivattati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yaṃ mayā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ taṃ mama sāvakā jīvitahetupi nātikkamanti. Yampi, bhikkhave, mayā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ taṃ mama sāvakā jīvitahetupi nātikkamanti; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dutiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo na matena kuṇapena saṃvasati; yaṃ hoti mahāsamudde mataṃ kuṇapaṃ taṃ khippameva tīraṃ vāheti, thalaṃ ussāreti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yo so puggalo dussīlo pāpadhammo asuci saṅkassarasamācāro paṭicchannakammanto assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiñño abrahmacārī brahmacāripaṭiñño antopūti avassuto kasambujāto, na tena saṅgho saṃvasati; atha kho naṃ khippameva sannipatitvā ukkhipati. Kiñcāpi so hoti majjhe bhikkhusaṅghassa nisinno, atha kho so ārakāva saṅghamhā, saṅgho ca tena. Yampi, bhikkhave, yo so puggalo dussīlo pāpadhammo asuci saṅkassarasamācāro paṭicchannakammanto assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiñño abrahmacārī brahmacāripaṭiñño antopūti avassuto kasambujāto, na tena saṅgho saṃvasati; khippameva naṃ sannipatitvā ukkhipati. Kiñcāpi so hoti majjhe bhikkhusaṅghassa nisinno, atha kho so ārakāva saṅghamhā, saṅgho ca tena; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye tatiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kāci mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā yamunā aciravatī sarabhū mahī tā mahāsamuddaṃ patvā jahanti purimāni nāmagottāni, ‘mahāsamuddo’ tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, cattāro vaṇṇā- khattiyā, brāhmaṇā, vessā, suddā te tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitvā § jahanti purimāni nāmagottāni, ‘samaṇā sakyaputtīyā’ tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchanti. Yampi, bhikkhave, cattāro vaṇṇā- khattiyā, brāhmaṇā, vessā, suddā te tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitvā jahanti purimāni nāmagottāni (..0143), ‘samaṇā sakyaputtīyā’ tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchanti; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye catuttho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā ca loke savantiyo mahāsamuddaṃ appenti, yā ca

antalikkhā dhārā papatanti, na tena mahāsamuddassa ūnattaṃ vā pūrattaṃ vā paññāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bahū cepi bhikkhū anupādisesāya nibbāna-dhātuyā parinibbāyanti, na tena nibbānadhātuyā ūnattaṃ vā pūrattaṃ vā paññāyati. Yampi, bhikkhave, bahū cepi bhikkhū anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyanti, na tena nibbānadhātuyā ūnattaṃ vā pūrattaṃ vā paññāyati; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pañcama acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo ekaraso loṇaraso; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ayaṃ dhammavinayo ekaraso vimuttirasō. Yampi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ dhammavinayo ekaraso vimuttirasō; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye chaṭṭho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo bahuratano anekaratano, tatrimāni ratanāni, seyyathidaṃ- muttā maṇi veḷuriyo saṅkho silā pavāḷaṃ rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ lohitaṅgo masāragallaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ayaṃ dhammavinayo bahuratano anekaratano; tatrimāni ratanāni, seyyathidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañcindriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjhaṅgā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yampi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ dhammavinayo bahuratano anekaratano, tatrimāni ratanāni, seyyathidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañcindriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjhaṅgā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye sattamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso, tatrimē bhūtā- timi timiṅgalo timitimiṅgalo asurā nāgā gandhabbā, santi (..0144) mahāsamudde yojanasatikāpi attabhāvā dviyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā tiyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā catuyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā pañcayojanasatikāpi attabhāvā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ayaṃ dhammavinayo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso; tatrimē bhūtā- sotāpanno, sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, sakadāgāmi, sakadāgāmiphallasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, anāgāmī, anāgāmīphallasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, arahā, arahattāya paṭipanno §. Yampi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ dhammavinayo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso, tatrimē bhūtā- sotāpanno, sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, sakadāgāmī, sakadāgāmiphallasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, anāgāmī, anāgāmīphallasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, arahā, arahattāya paṭipanno; ayaṃ, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye aṭṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, ye disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Channamativassati, vivaṭaṃ nātivassati;

tasmā channaṃ vivaretha, evaṃ taṃ nātivassatī”ti. pañcamaṃ;

6. Soṇasuttaṃ

46. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahākaccāno avantīsu viharati kuraraghare § pavatte pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena soṇo upāsako kuṭikaṇṇo āyasmato mahākaccānassa upaṭṭhāko hoti.

Atha kho soṇassa upāsakassa kuṭikaṇṇassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivittakko udapādi- “yathā yathā kho ayyo mahākaccāno dhammaṃ deseti nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritaṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ (..0145) kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan”ti.

Atha kho soṇo upāsako kuṭikaṇṇo yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho soṇo upāsako kuṭikaṇṇo āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca-

“Idha mayhaṃ, bhante, rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivittakko udapādi- ‘yathā yathā kho ayyo mahākaccāno dhammaṃ deseti nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritaṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan’ti. Pabbājetu maṃ, bhante, ayyo mahākaccāno”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā mahākaccāno soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ kuṭikaṇṇaṃ etadavoca- “dukkaraṃ kho, soṇa, yāvajīvaṃ ekabhattaṃ ekaseyyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. Ingha tvaṃ, soṇa, tattheva āgārikabhūto samāno buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ anuyuñja kālayuttaṃ ekabhattaṃ ekaseyyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ”ti. Atha kho soṇassa upāsakassa kuṭikaṇṇassa yo ahosi pabbajjābhisaṅkhāro so paṭipassambhi.

Dutiyampi kho ...pe... dutiyampi kho āyasmā mahākaccāno soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ kuṭikaṇṇaṃ etadavoca- “dukkaraṃ kho, soṇa, yāvajīvaṃ ekabhattaṃ ekaseyyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. Ingha tvaṃ, soṇa, tattheva āgārikabhūto samāno buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ anuyuñja kālayuttaṃ ekabhattaṃ ekaseyyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ”ti. Dutiyampi kho soṇassa upāsakassa kuṭikaṇṇassa yo ahosi pabbajjābhisaṅkhāro so paṭipassambhi.

Tatiyampi kho soṇassa upāsakassa kuṭikaṇṇassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivittakko udapādi- “yathā yathā kho ayyo mahākaccāno dhammaṃ deseti nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritaṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan”ti. Tatiyampi kho soṇo upāsako kuṭikaṇṇo (..0146) yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho soṇo upāsako kuṭikaṇṇo āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca-

“Idha mayhaṃ, bhante, rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivittakko uda-

pādi- ‘yathā yathā kho ayyo mahākaccāno dhammaṃ deseti nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikkhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ’ti. Pabbājetu maṃ, bhante, ayyo mahākaccāno”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā mahākaccāno soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ kuṭikaṇṇaṃ pabbājesi. Tena kho pana samayena avantidakkhiṇāpatho § appabhikkhuko hoti. Atha kho āyasmā mahākaccāno tiṇṇaṃ vassānaṃ accayena kicchena kasirena tato tato dasavaggaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātetvā āyasmantaṃ soṇaṃ upasampādesi.

Atha kho āyasmato soṇassa vassaṃvuṭṭhassa § rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi- “na kho me so bhagavā sammukhā diṭṭho, api ca sutoyeva me so bhagavā- ‘īdiso ca īdiso cā’ti. Sace maṃ upajjhāyo anujāneyya, gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā soṇo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā soṇo āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca-

“Idha mayhaṃ, bhante, rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi- ‘na kho me so bhagavā sammukhā diṭṭho, api ca sutoyeva me so bhagavā- īdiso ca īdiso cā’ti. Sace maṃ upajjhāyo (..0147) anujāneyya, gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ”ti () §.

“Sādhu sādhu, soṇa; gaccha tvam, soṇa, taṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ §. Dakkhissasi tvam, soṇa, taṃ bhagavantaṃ pāsādikam pasādanīyaṃ santindriyaṃ santamānasaṃ uttamadamathasamathamānu-ppattaṃ dantaṃ guttaṃ yatindriyaṃ nāgaṃ. Disvāna mama vacanena bhagavato pāde sirasā vandāhi, appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ § puccha- ‘upajjhāyo me, bhante, āyasmā mahākaccāno bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati, appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ § pucchatī”-ti.

“Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā soṇo āyasmato

mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsana āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā patta-cīvaramādāya yena sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena sāvatti jetavanaṃ anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā soṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “upajjhāyo me, bhante, āyasmā mahākaccāno bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati, appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ § pucchatī”ti.

“Kacci, bhikkhu, khamaniyaṃ, kacci yāpaniyaṃ, kaccisi appakilamathena addhānaṃ āgato, na ca piṇḍakena kilantosī”ti? “Khamaniyaṃ bhagavā, yāpaniyaṃ bhagavā, appakilamathena cāhaṃ, bhante, addhānaṃ āgato, na piṇḍakena kilantomhī”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “imassānanda, āgantu-kassa bhikkhuno senāsanaṃ paññāpehi”ti. Atha kho āyasmato ānandassa etadahosi- “yassa kho maṃ bhagavā āṇāpeti (..0148)- ‘imassānanda, āgantukassa bhikkhuno senāsanaṃ paññāpehi’ti, icchati bhagavā tena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ ekavihāre vatthuṃ, icchati bhagavā āyasmatā soṇena saddhiṃ ekavihāre vatthun”ti. Yasmiṃ vihāre bhagavā viharati, tasmīṃ vihāre āyasmato soṇassa senāsanaṃ paññāpesi.

Atha kho bhagavā bahudeva rattiṃ abbhokāse nisajjāya vītināmetvā pāde pakkhāletvā vihāraṃ pāvisi. Āyasmāpi kho soṇo bahudeva rattiṃ abbhokāse nisajjāya vītināmetvā pāde pakkhāletvā vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha kho bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya āyasmantaṃ soṇaṃ ajjhesi- “paṭibhātu taṃ bhikkhu dhammo bhāsitaṃ”ti.

“Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā soṇo bhagavato paṭissutvā soṇasa aṭṭhakavaggikāni sabbāneva sarena abhaṇi. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmato soṇassa sarabhaññapariyosāne abbhānumodi- “sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu, suggahitāni te, bhikkhu, soṇasa aṭṭhakavaggikāni sumanasikatāni sūpadhāritāni, kalyāṇiyāsi § vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā. Kati vassosi tvaṃ, bhikkhū”ti? “Ekavasso ahaṃ bhagavā”ti. “Kissa pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, evaṃ ciraṃ akāsī”ti? “Ciraṃ diṭṭho § me, bhante, kāmesu ādīnava; api ca sambādho gharāvāso bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
 “Disvā ādīnavaṃ loke, ñatvā dhammaṃ nirūpadhiṃ;
 ariyo na ramatī pāpe, pāpe na ramatī sucī”ti. chaṭṭhaṃ;

7. Kaṅkhārevatasuttaṃ

47. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā kaṅkhārevato bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya attano kaṅkhāvitarāṇavisuddhiṃ paccavekkhamāno.

Addasā (..0149) kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ kaṅkhārevataṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya attano kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhiṃ paccavekkhamānaṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Yā kāci kaṅkhā idha vā huraṃ vā,
sakavediyā vā paravediyā vā;
ye jhāyino tā pajahanti sabbā,
ātāpino brahmacariyaṃ carantā” ti. sattamaṃ;

8. Saṅghabhedasuttaṃ

48. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kala-ndakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ānando tadahuposathe pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaḥvaramādāya rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi.

Addasā kho devadatto āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ rājagahe piṇḍāya carantaṃ. Disvāna yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkamaṃ; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “ajjatagge dānāhaṃ, āvuso ānanda, aññatreva bhagavatā aññatra bhikkhusaṅghā uposathaṃ karissāmi saṅghakammāni cā” ti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāta- paṭikkantaṃ yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivā- detvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Idhāhaṃ, bhante, pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaḥvaramādāya rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho maṃ, bhante, devadatto rājagahe piṇḍāya carantaṃ. Disvāna yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ; upasaṅkamtivā maṃ etadavoca- ‘ajjatagge dānāhaṃ, āvuso ānanda, aññatreva bhagavatā aññatra bhikkhusaṅghā upo- sathaṃ karissāmi saṅghakammāni cā’ ti. Ajja, bhante, devadatto saṅghaṃ bhindi- ssati, uposathañca karissati saṅghakammāni cā” ti.

Atha (..0150) kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Sukaraṃ sādhuṇā sādhu, sādhu pāpena dukkaraṃ §.
pāpaṃ pāpena sukaraṃ, pāpamariyehi dukkaraṃ” ti. aṭṭhamaṃ;

9. Sadhāyamānasuttaṃ

49. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu cārikaṃ carati mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā māṇavakā bhagavato avidūre sadhāyamānarūpā § atikkamanti. Addasā kho bhagavā sambahule māṇavake avidūre sadhāyamānarūpe atikkante.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Parimuṭṭhā paṇḍitābhāsā, vācāgocarabhāṇino;
yāvicchanti mukhāyāmaṃ, yena nītā na taṃ vidū” ti. navamaṃ;

10. Cūḷapanthakasuttaṃ

50. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā cūḷapanthako § bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ cūḷapanthakaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Ṭhitena (..0151) kāyena ṭhitena cetasā,
tiṭṭhaṃ nisinno uda vā sayāno;
etaṃ § satim bhikkhu adhiṭṭhahāno,
labhetha pubbāpariyaṃ visesaṃ;
laddhāna pubbāpariyaṃ visesaṃ,
adassanaṃ maccurājassa gacche”ti. dasamaṃ;

Soṇavaggo § pañcamaṃ niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Piyo appāyukā kuṭṭhī, kumārakā uposatho;
soṇo ca revato bhedo, sadhāya panthakena cāti.

6. Jaccandhavaggo

1. Āyusaṅkhārossajjanasuttaṃ

51. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvara-mādāya vesāliṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍa-pātaṭṭhikkanto āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “gaṇhāhi, ānanda, nisīdanaṃ. Yena cāpālaṃ § cetiyaṃ tenupasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyā”ti.

“Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā nisīdanaṃ ādāya bhagavaṃtaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Atha kho bhagavā yena cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi-

“Ramaṇīyā, ānanda, vesālī; ramaṇīyaṃ udenaṃ cetiyaṃ; ramaṇīyaṃ gota-makaṃ cetiyaṃ; ramaṇīyaṃ sattambaṃ cetiyaṃ; ramaṇīyaṃ bahuputtaṃ cetiyaṃ; ramaṇīyaṃ sārandaṃ cetiyaṃ; ramaṇīyaṃ cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ. Yassa kassaci, ānanda (..0152), cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anu-ṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, so ākaṅkhamāno () § kappam vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā. Tathāgatassa kho, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yāni-

katā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā. Ākaṅkhamāno, ānanda, tathāgato kammaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā”ti.

Evampi kho āyasmā ānando bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne, oḷārike obhāse kayiramāne, nāsakkhi paṭivijjhitaṃ; na bhagavantaṃ yāci- “tiṭṭhatu, bhante, bhagavā kammaṃ; tiṭṭhatu sugato kammaṃ bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ”ti, yathā taṃ mārena pariyuṭṭhitacitto. Dutiyampi kho ...pe... tatiyampi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi-

“Ramaṇīyā, ānanda, vesālī; ramaṇīyaṃ udenaṃ cetiyaṃ; ramaṇīyaṃ gotamakaṃ cetiyaṃ; ramaṇīyaṃ sattambaṃ cetiyaṃ; ramaṇīyaṃ bahuputtaṃ cetiyaṃ; ramaṇīyaṃ sārandaṃ cetiyaṃ; ramaṇīyaṃ cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ. Yassa kassaci, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, so ākaṅkhamāno kammaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā. Tathāgatassa kho, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā. Ākaṅkhamāno, ānanda, tathāgato kammaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya

kappāvasesaṃ vā”ti.

Evampi kho āyasmā ānando bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne, oḷārike obhāse kayiramāne, nāsakkhi paṭivijjhitaṃ; na bhagavantaṃ yāci- “tiṭṭhatu, bhante, bhagavā kappam; tiṭṭhatu sugato kappam bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ”ti, yathā taṃ mārena pariyuṭṭhitacitto.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “gaccha tvaṃ, ānanda, yassadāni kālaṃ maññasi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato (..015) paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā avidūre aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe nisīdi.

Atha kho māro pāpimā, acirapakkante āyasmante ānande, yena bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho māro pāpimā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā; parinibbātu sugato; parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato. Bhāsitaṃ kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā- ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me bhikkhū na sāvakaṃ bhavissanti viyattā vinītā visāradā § bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārino, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessanti”ti. Etarahi kho pana, bhante § bhikkhū bhagavato sāvakaṃ viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārino sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. Parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā; parinibbātu sugato; parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato.

“Bhāsitaṃ kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā- ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me bhikkhuniyo na sāvikaṃ bhavissanti viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacāriniyo sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessanti”ti. Etarahi kho pana, bhante, bhikkhuniyo bhagavato sāvikaṃ viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā (..0154) anudhammacāriniyo sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. Parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā; parinibbātu sugato; parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato.

“Bhāsitaṃ kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā- ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me upāsakaṃ na sāvakaṃ bhavissanti viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā

dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacā-
rino sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭha-
pessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ saha-
dhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessanti'ti.
Etarahi kho pana, bhante, upāsakā bhagavato sāvakā viyattā vinītā visāradā bahu-
ssutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudha-
mmacārino sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭha-
penti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena
suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. Parinibbātu dāni,
bhante, bhagavā; parinibbātu sugato; parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato.

“Bhāsītā kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā- ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbā-
yissāmi yāva me upāsikā na sāvikā bhavissanti viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā
dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacā-
riniyo sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti
paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ
sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessanti’-
ti. Etarahi kho pana, bhante, upāsikā bhagavato sāvikā viyattā vinītā visāradā
bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anu-
dhammacāriniyo sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti
paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadha-
mmena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. Parinibbātu
dāni, bhante, bhagavā; parinibbātu sugato; parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhaga-
vato.

“Bhāsītā (.0155) kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā- ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima,
parinibbāyissāmi yāva me idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na iddhañceva bhavissati
phītañca vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsita-
n’ti. Etarahi kho pana, bhante §, bhagavato brahmacariyaṃ iddhañceva phītañca
vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ. Pari-
nibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā; parinibbātu sugato; parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante,
bhagavato”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etadavoca- “appossukko tvaṃ,
pāpima, hohi. Na ciraṃ tathāgatassa parinibbānaṃ bhavissati. Ito tiṇṇaṃ
māsānaṃ accayena tathāgato parinibbāyissati”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā cāpāle cetiye sato sampajāno āyusañkhāraṃ ossajji.
Ossaṭṭhe ca bhagavatā āyusañkhāre mahābhūmicālo ahosi bhīmsanako loma-
haṃso, devadundubhiyo § ca phaliṃsu.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Tulamātulañca sambhavaṃ,
bhavañkhāramavassaji muni;
ajjhatarato samāhito,
abhindi kavacamivattasambhavan”ti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Sattajaṭṭilasuttam

52. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisa-llānā vuṭṭhito bahidvārakoṭṭhake nisinno hoti. Atha kho rājā pasenadi kosalo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Tena (..0156) kho pana samayena satta ca jaṭilā, satta ca nigaṇṭhā, satta ca acelakā, satta ca ekasāṭakā, satta ca paribbājakā, parūḷhakacchanakhalomā khārivividhamādāya § bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti.

Addasā kho rājā pasenadi kosalo te satta ca jaṭile, satta ca nigaṇṭhe, satta ca acelake, satta ca ekasāṭake, satta ca paribbājake, parūḷhakacchanakhalome khārivividhamādāya bhagavato avidūre atikkamante. Disvāna uṭṭhāyāsānā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dakkhiṇajāṇumaṇḍalaṃ pathaviyaṃ § nihantvā yena te satta ca jaṭilā, satta ca nigaṇṭhā, satta ca acelakā, satta ca ekasāṭakā, satta ca paribbājakā, tenañjalim paṇāmetvā tikkhattuṃ nāmaṃ sāvesi- “rājāhaṃ, bhante, pasenadi kosalo; rājāhaṃ, bhante, pasenadi kosalo; rājāhaṃ, bhante, pasenadi kosalo”ti.

Atha kho rājā pasenadi kosalo acirapakkantesu tesu sattasu ca jaṭilesu, sattasu ca nigaṇṭhesu, sattasu ca acelakesu, sattasu ca ekasāṭakesu, sattasu ca paribbājakesu, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā pasenadi kosalo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ye kho § bhante, loke arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā ete tesam aññatare”ti §.

“Dujjānaṃ kho etaṃ, mahārāja, tayā gihinā kāmabhoginā puttasaṃbādhasa- yanaṃ ajjhāvasantena kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhontena mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārayantena jātārūparajataṃ sādiantena- ime vā arahanto, ime vā arahatta- maggaṃ samāpannāti.

“Saṃvāsena kho, mahārāja, sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ. Tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ §, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Saṃvohā- rena kho, mahārāja, soceyyaṃ veditabbaṃ. Tañca kho dīghena addhunā (..0157) na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Āpadāsu kho, mahārāja, thāmo veditabbo. So ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasi- karotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Sākacchāya kho, mahārāja, paññā veditabbā. Sā ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no ama- nsikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena”ti.

“Acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante! Yāva subhāsitaṃ cidaṃ §, bhante, bhagavatā- ‘dujjānaṃ kho etaṃ, mahārāja, tayā gihinā puttasaṃbādhasa- yanaṃ ajjhāvasantena kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhontena mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhāra- yantena jātārūparajataṃ sādiantena- ime vā arahanto, ime vā arahattamaggaṃ samāpannāti. Saṃvāsena kho, mahārāja, sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ ...pe... sākacchāya kho, mahārāja, paññā veditabbā. Sā ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasi-

karotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenā”ti.

“Ete, bhante, mama purisā corā § ocarakā janapadaṃ ocaritvā gacchanti. Tehi paṭhamaṃ ociṇṇaṃ ahaṃ pacchā osārissāmi §. Idāni te, bhante, taṃ rajojallaṃ pavāhetvā sunhātā suvilittā kappitakesamassū odātavattavasanā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitā samaṅgibhūtā paricāressanti” § ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Na vāyameyya sabbattha, nāññassa puriso siyā;

nāññaṃ nissāya jīveyya, dhammena na vaṇiṃ § care”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paccavekkhaṇasuttaṃ

53. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā attano aneke (..0158) pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne paccavekkhamāno nisinno hoti, aneke ca kusale dhamme bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gate.

Atha kho bhagavā § attano aneke pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne veditvā aneke ca kusale dhamme bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gate § tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Ahu pubbe tadā nāhu, nāhu pubbe tadā ahu;

na cāhu na ca bhavissati, na cetarahi vijjati”ti. tatiyaṃ;

4. Paṭhamanānātitthiyasuttaṃ

54. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā nānātitthiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakā sāvattiyaṃ paṭivasanti nānādiṭṭhikā nānākhantikā nānārucikā nānādiṭṭhinissayanissitā.

Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “antavā loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “anantavā loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke (.0159) samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti.

Te bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti- “edisō dhammo, nediso dhammo; nediso dhammo, ediso dhammo”ti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃsu. Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkantā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamisū; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimū. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Idha, bhante, sambahulā nānātitthiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakā sāvattiyaṃ paṭivasanti nānādiṭṭhikā nānākhantikā nānārucikā nānādiṭṭhinissayanissitā.

“Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- ‘sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ’ti ...pe... te bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti- ‘edisō dhammo, nediso dhammo; nediso dhammo, ediso dhammo’”ti.

“Aññatitthiyā, bhikkhave, paribbājakā andhā acakkhukā; atthaṃ na jānanti, anattaṃ na jānanti, dhammaṃ na jānanti, adhammaṃ na jānanti. Te atthaṃ ajānantā anattaṃ ajānantā dhammaṃ ajānantā adhammaṃ ajānantā bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti- ‘edisō

dhammo, nediso dhammo; nediso dhammo, ediso dhammo” ti.

“Bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, imissāyeva sāvattiyā aññataro rājā ahosi. Atha kho, bhikkhave, so rājā aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi- ‘ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, yāvata-
takā sāvattiyā jaccandhā te sabbe ekajjhaṃ sannipātehi’ ti. ‘Evaṃ, devā’ ti kho, bhikkhave, so puriso tassa rañño paṭissutvā yāvata-
takā sāvattiyā jaccandhā te sabbe gahetvā yena so rājā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā taṃ rājānaṃ etada-
voca- ‘sannipātītā kho te, deva, yāvata-
takā sāvattiyā jaccandhā’ ti (..0160). ‘Tena hi, bhaṇe, jaccandhānaṃ hatthiṃ dassehi’ ti. ‘Evaṃ, devā’ ti kho, bhikkhave, so puriso tassa rañño paṭissutvā jaccandhānaṃ hatthiṃ dassesi.

“Ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa sīsaṃ dassesi- ‘ediso, jaccandhā, hatthi’ ti. Ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa kaṇṇaṃ dassesi- ‘ediso, jaccandhā, hatthi’ ti. Ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa dantaṃ dassesi- ‘ediso, jaccandhā, hatthi’ ti. Ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa soṇḍaṃ dassesi- ‘ediso, jaccandhā, hatthi’ ti. Ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa kāyaṃ dassesi- ‘ediso, jaccandhā, hatthi’ ti. Ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa pādaṃ dassesi- ‘ediso, jaccandhā, hatthi’ ti. Ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa satthiṃ § dassesi- ‘ediso, jaccandhā, hatthi’ ti. Ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa naṅguṭṭhaṃ dassesi- ‘ediso, jaccandhā, hatthi’ ti. Ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa vāladhiṃ dassesi- ‘ediso, jaccandhā, hatthi’ ti.”

“Atha kho, bhikkhave, so puriso jaccandhānaṃ hatthiṃ dassetvā yena so rājā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā taṃ rājānaṃ etadavoca- ‘diṭṭho kho tehi, deva, jaccandhehi hatthi; yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasī’ ti.

“Atha kho, bhikkhave, so rājā yena te jaccandhā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅka-
mitvā te jaccandhe etadavoca- ‘diṭṭho vo, jaccandhā, hatthi’ ti? ‘Evaṃ, deva, diṭṭho no hatthi’ ti. ‘Vadetha, jaccandhā, kīdiso hatthi’ ti?

“Yehi, bhikkhave, jaccandhehi hatthissa sīsaṃ diṭṭhaṃ ahosi, te evamāhaṃsu-
‘ediso, deva, hatthi seyyathāpi kumbho’ ti.

“Yehi, bhikkhave, jaccandhehi hatthissa kaṇṇo diṭṭho ahosi, te evamāhaṃsu-
‘ediso, deva, hatthi seyyathāpi suppo’ ti.

“Yehi, bhikkhave, jaccandhehi hatthissa danto diṭṭho ahosi, te evamāhaṃsu-
‘ediso, deva, hatthi seyyathāpi khīlo’ ti.

“Yehi, bhikkhave, jaccandhehi hatthissa soṇḍo diṭṭho ahosi, te evamāhaṃsu-
‘ediso, deva, hatthi seyyathāpi naṅgalīsā’ ti.

“Yehi, bhikkhave, jaccandhehi hatthissa kāyo diṭṭho ahosi, te evamāhaṃsu-
‘ediso, deva, hatthi seyyathāpi koṭṭho’ ti.

“Yehi (..0161), bhikkhave, jaccandhehi hatthissa pādo diṭṭho ahosi, te evamā-
haṃsu- ‘ediso, deva, hatthi seyyathāpi thūṇo’ ti.

“Yehi, bhikkhave, jaccandhehi hatthissa satthi diṭṭho § hosi, te evamāhaṃsu-
‘ediso, deva, hatthi seyyathāpi udukkhalo’ ti.

“Yehi, bhikkhave, jaccandhehi hatthissa naṅguṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhaṃ ahosi, te evamā-
haṃsu- ‘ediso, deva, hatthi seyyathāpi musalo’ ti.

“Yehi, bhikkhave, jaccandhehi hatthissa vāladhi diṭṭho ahosi, te evamāhaṃsu-

‘ediso, deva, hatthī seyyathāpi sammajjanī’ ti.

“Te ‘ediso hatthī, nediso hatthī; nediso hatthī, ediso hatthī’ ti aññamaññaṃ muṭṭhīhi saṃsumbhiṃsu §. Tena ca pana, bhikkhave, so rājā attamano ahosi.

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā andhā acakkhukā. Te atthaṃ na jānanti anattaṃ na jānanti, dhammaṃ na jānanti adhammaṃ na jānanti. Te atthaṃ ajānantā anattaṃ ajānantā, dhammaṃ ajānantā adhammaṃ ajānantā bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitu-dantā viharanti- ‘ediso dhammo, nediso dhammo; nediso dhammo, ediso dhammo’” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Imesu kira sajjanti, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā;

viggayha naṃ vivadanti, janā ekaṅgadassino” ti. catutthaṃ;

5. Dutiyānāṭṭhiyasuttaṃ

55. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā nānāṭṭhiyasama-ṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakā sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasanti nānāḍṭṭhikā nānākhaṅṭhikā nānā-rucikā nānāḍṭṭhinissayanissitā.

Santeke (..0162) samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “asassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “sassato ca asassato ca § attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “neva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “sayamkato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “paramkato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “sayamkato ca paramkato ca § attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “asayamkaro aparamkaro § adhiccasamuppanno attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “sassataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “asassataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “sassatañca asassatañca § sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “neva sassataṃ nāsassataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃḍiṭṭhino- “sayamkataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ” ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaḍiṭṭhino- “paramkataṃ

sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “sayamkatañca paramkatañca § sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko (..0163) ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- “asayamkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti.

Te bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti- “ediso dhammo, nediso dhammo; nediso dhammo, ediso dhammo”ti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃsu. Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇṭhikāntā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamasiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Idha, bhante, sambahulā nānātiṭṭhiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakā sāvattiyaṃ paṭivasanti nānādiṭṭhikā nānākhaṅtikā nānārucikā nānādiṭṭhinissayaniṃssitā.

“Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- ‘sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ’ti ...pe... te bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā

viharanti- ‘ediso dhammo, nediso dhammo; nediso dhammo, ediso dhammo’”ti.

“Aññatitthiyā, bhikkhave, paribbājakā andhā acakkhukā; atthaṃ na jānanti anattaṃ na jānanti, dhammaṃ na jānanti adhammaṃ na jānanti. Te atthaṃ ajānantā anattaṃ ajānantā, dhammaṃ ajānantā adhammaṃ ajānantā bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti- ‘ediso dhammo, nediso dhammo; nediso dhammo, ediso dhammo’”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Imesu kira sajjanti, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā;

antarāva visīdanti, appatvāva tamogadhaṃ”ti. pañcamaṃ;

6. Tatiyanānātitthiyasuttaṃ

56. Evaṃ (..0164) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jeta-vane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā nānātitthiya-samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakā sāvattiyaṃ paṭivasanti nānādiṭṭhikā nānākhantikā nānārucikā nānādiṭṭhinissayanissitā.

Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “asassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “neva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “sayamkato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “paramkato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “sayamkato ca paramkato ca attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “asayamkāro aparamkāro adhiccasamuppanno attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “sassataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “asassataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “sassatañca asassatañca sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “neva sassataṃ nāsassataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “sayamkataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “paramkataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti (..0165). Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “sayamkatañca paramkatañca sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi paneke

samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- “asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhi-ccasamuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamañña-
n”ti.

Te bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti- “edisō dhammo, nediso dhammo; nediso dhammo, ediso dhammo”ti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya sāvattihī piṇḍāya pāvīsimsu. Sāvattihīyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍa-pātaṭṭhikantā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīsu; upasaṅkamtīvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Idha, bhante, sambahulā nānātiṭṭhiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakā sāvattihīyaṃ paṭivasanti nānādiṭṭhikā nānākhaṅtikā nānārucikā nānādiṭṭhinissayani-ssitā.

“Santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- ‘sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ’ti ...pe... te bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti- ‘edisō dhammo, nediso dhammo; nediso dhammo, ediso dhammo’”ti.

“Aññatiṭṭhiyā, bhikkhave, paribbājakā andhā acakkhukā. Te atthaṃ na jānanti anattaṃ na jānanti, dhammaṃ na jānanti adhammaṃ na jānanti. Te atthaṃ ajānantā anattaṃ ajānantā, dhammaṃ ajānantā adhammaṃ ajānantā bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti- ‘edisō dhammo, nediso dhammo; nediso dhammo, ediso dhammo’”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Ahaṅkārapasutāyaṃ (..0166) pajā, paraṃkārupasaṃhitā;
etadeke nābbhaññaṃsu, na naṃ sallanti addasuṃ.

“Etañca sallaṃ paṭikacca § passato;

ahaṃ karomīti na tassa hoti;

paro karotīti na tassa hoti.

“Mānupetā ayaṃ pajā, mānaganthā mānavinibaddhā §.

diṭṭhīsu sārambhakathā, saṃsāraṃ nātivattati”ti. chaṭṭhaṃ;

7. Subhūti-suttaṃ

57. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattihīyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā subhūti bhagavato avidūre nisinnaṃ hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya avitakkaṃ samādhīṃ samāpajjitvā.

Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ subhūtiṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya avitakkaṃ samādhīṃ samāpannaṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Yassa vitakkā vidhūpitā,

ajjhattaṃ suvikappitā asesā;

taṃ saṅgamicca arūpasaññī,
catuyogātigato na jātu metī”ti §. Sattamaṃ.

8. Gaṇikāsuttam

58. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandaṅkanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena rājagahe dve pūgā aññatarissā gaṇikāya sārattā honti paṭibaddhacittā; bhaṅḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ pāṇīhipi upakkamanti, leḍḍūhipi upakkamanti (..0167), daṇḍehipi upakkamanti, satthehipi upakkamanti. Te tatha maraṇampi nigacchanti maraṇamattampi dukkhaṃ.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃsu. Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapā-tapaṭikkantā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Idha, bhante, rājagahe dve pūgā aññatarissā gaṇikāya sārattā paṭibaddhacittā; bhaṅḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ pāṇīhipi upakkamanti, leḍḍūhipi upakkamanti, daṇḍehipi upakkamanti, satthehipi upakkamanti. Te tatha maraṇampi nigacchanti maraṇamattampi dukkhaṃ”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Yañca pattaṃ yañca pattaṃ, ubhayametaṃ rajānukiṇṇaṃ, āturassānu-sikkhato. Ye ca sikkhāsārā silabbataṃ jīvitam brahmacariyaṃ upatthānasārā, ayameko anto. Ye ca evaṃvādin- ‘natthi kāmesu doso’ti, ayaṃ dutiyo anto. Icchete ubho antā kaṭasivaḍḍhanā, kaṭasiyo diṭṭhiṃ vaḍḍhenti. Etete ubho ante anabhiññāya oḷiyanti eke, atidhāvanti eke. Ye ca kho te abhiññāya tatra ca nāhesuṃ, tena ca nāmaññaṃsu, vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāyā”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Upātidhāvantisuttam

59. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvathiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā rattandhakāratimi-sāyaṃ abbhokāse nisinnā hoti telappadīpesu jhāyamānesu.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā adhipātakā tesu telappadīpesu āpātapari-pātaṃ anayaṃ āpajjanti, byasanaṃ āpajjanti §, anayabyasanaṃ āpajjanti (..0168) § Addasā kho bhagavā te sambahule adhipātake tesu telappadīpesu āpātapari-pātaṃ anayaṃ āpajjante, byasanaṃ āpajjante, anayabyasanaṃ āpajjante.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Upātidhāvanti na sāramenti,
navaṃ navaṃ bandhanaṃ brūhayanti;
patanti pajjotamivādhipātakā §,
diṭṭhe sute itiheke nivitṭhā”ti. navamaṃ;

10. Uppajantisuttam

60. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantam etadavoca-

“Yāvakiṃvañca, bhante, tathāgatā loke nuppajjanti arahanto sammāsambuddhā tāva aññatitthiyā paribbājakā sakkatā honti garukatā mānitā pūjitā apacitā lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Yato ca kho, bhante, tathāgatā loke uppajjanti arahanto sammāsambuddhā atha aññatitthiyā paribbājakā asakkatā honti agarukatā amānitā apūjitā anapacitā na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Bhagavā yeva § dāni, bhante, sakkato hoti garukato mānito pūjito apacito lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, bhikkhusaṅgho cā”ti.

“Evametam (..0169), ānanda, yāvakiṅvañca, ānanda, tathāgatā loke nuppajjanti arahanto sammāsambuddhā tāva aññatitthiyā paribbājakā sakkatā honti garukatā mānitā pūjitā apacitā lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Yato ca kho, ānanda, tathāgatā loke uppajjanti arahanto sammāsambuddhā atha aññatitthiyā paribbājakā asakkatā honti agarukatā amānitā apūjitā anapacitā na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Tathāgatova § dāni sakkato hoti garukato mānito pūjito apacito lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, bhikkhusaṅgho cā” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Obhāsati tāva so kimi,

yāva na unnamate § pabhaṅkaro.

(sa) § verocanamhi uggate,

hatappabho hoti na cāpi bhāsati.

“Evaṃ obhāsitameva takkikānaṃ §,

yāva sammāsambuddhā loke nuppajjanti;

na takkikā sujjhanti na cāpi sāvakā,

duddiṭṭhī na dukkhā pamuccare” ti. dasamaṃ;

Tassuddānaṃ-

Āyujaṭilavekkhaṇā, tayo titthiyā subhūti;

gaṇikā upāti navamo, uppajjanti ca te dasāti.

Jaccandhavaggo chaṭṭho niṭṭhito.

7. Cūḷavaggo

1. Paṭhamalakuṇḍakabhaddiyasuttaṃ

61. Evaṃ (..0170) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jeta-vane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ lakuṇḍakabhaddiyaṃ anekapariyāyena dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti § samuttejeti sampahaṃseti.

Atha kho āyasmato lakuṇḍakabhaddiyassa āyasmatā sāriputtena anekapariyāyena dhammiyā kathāya sandassiyamānassa samādapiyamānassa samuttejiyamānassa sampahaṃsiyamānassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci.

Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ lakuṇḍakabhaddiyaṃ āyasmatā sāriputtena anekapariyāyena dhammiyā kathāya sandassiyamānaṃ samādapiyamānaṃ samuttejiyamānaṃ sampahaṃsiyamānaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ §.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Uddhaṃ adho sabbadhi vippamutto, ayaṃhamasmīti § anānupassī.

evaṃ vimutto udatāri oghaṃ, atiṇṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāyā”ti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Dutiyalakuṇḍakabhaddiyasuttaṃ

62. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ lakuṇḍakabhaddiyaṃ sekhaṃ § maññaṃāno bhīyosomattāya aneka-pariyāyena dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti.

Addasā (..0171) kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ āyasmantaṃ lakuṇḍakabhaddiyaṃ sekhaṃ maññaṃānaṃ bhīyosomattāya anekapariyāyena dhammiyā kathāya sandassentaṃ samādapentaṃ samuttejentaṃ sampahaṃsentaṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Accheccchi § vaṭṭaṃ byagā nirāsaṃ, visukkhā saritā na sandati.
chinnaṃ vaṭṭaṃ na vattati, esevanto dukkhassā”ti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Paṭhamasattasuttaṃ

63. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sāvattiyā manussā yebhuyyena kāmesu ativeლაṃ sattā () § rattā giddhā gadhitā § mucchitā ajjhoppānā sammattakajātā kāmesu viharanti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattiyā piṇḍāya pāvisiṃsu. Sāvattiyā piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ- “idha, bhante, sāvattiyā manussā yebhuyyena kāmesu ativeლაṃ sattā rattā giddhā gadhitā mucchitā ajjhoppānā sammattakajātā kāmesu viharanti”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Kāmesu sattā kāmasaṅgasattā,
saṃyojane vajjamapassamānā;
na hi jātu saṃyojanasaṅgasattā,
oghaṃ tareyyuṃ vipulaṃ mahantaṃ”ti. tatiyaṃ;

4. Dutiyasattasuttaṃ

64. Evaṃ (..0172) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sāvattiyā manussā yebhuyyena kāmesu sattā () § rattā giddhā gadhitā mucchitā ajjhoppānā andhīkatā sammattakajātā kāmesu viharanti.

Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattiyā piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho bhagavā sāvattiyā te manusse yebhuyyena kāmesu

satte ratte giddhe gadhite mucchite ajjhopanne andhikate sammattakajāte kāmesu viharante.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Kāmandhā jālasañchannā, taṇhāchadanachādītā;
pamattabandhunā baddhā, macchāva kumināmukhe;
jarāmarañamanventi §, vaccho khīrapakova mātaran”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Aparakuṇḍakabhaddiyasuttaṃ

65. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā lakuṇḍakabhaddiyo sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami.

Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ lakuṇḍakabhaddiyaṃ dūratova sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchantaṃ dubbaṇṇaṃ duddasikaṃ okoṭi-
makaṃ yebhuyyena bhikkhūnaṃ paribhūtarūpaṃ. Disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi-

“Passatha no tumhe, bhikkhave, etaṃ bhikkhuṃ dūratova sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchantaṃ dubbaṇṇaṃ duddasikaṃ okoṭimakaṃ yebhuyyena bhikkhūnaṃ paribhūtarūpan”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”ti.

“Eso (..0173), bhikkhave, bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo. Na ca sā samā-
patti sulabharūpā yā tena bhikkhunā asamāpannapubbā. Yassa catthāya § kula-
puttā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariya-
pariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati”-
ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Nelaṅgo setapacchādo, ekāro vattatī ratho;
anīghaṃ passa āyantaṃ, chinnaṣoṭaṃ abandhanan”ti. pañcamaṃ;

6. Taṇhāsaṅkhayasuttaṃ

66. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā aññāsikoṇḍañño § bhagavato avidūre nisinnaṃ hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya taṇhā-
saṅkhayavimuttiṃ paccavekkhamāno.

Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ aññāsikoṇḍaññaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ paccave-
kkhamānaṃ.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Yassa mūlaṃ chamā natthi, paṇṇā natthi kuto latā;
taṃ dhīraṃ bandhanā mutthaṃ, ko taṃ ninditumarahati;
devāpi naṃ pasaṃsanti, brahmunāpi pasaṃsito”ti. chaṭṭhaṃ;

7. Papañcakhayasuttaṃ

67. Evaṃ me sutaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā attano papañcasaññāsaṅkhāpahānaṃ paccavekkhamāno nisinno hoti.

Atha (..0174) kho bhagavā attano papañcasaññāsaṅkhāpahānaṃ veditvā

tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Yassa papañcā t̥hiti ca natthi,
sandānaṃ palighañca vītivatto;
taṃ nittaṇhaṃ munīṃ carantaṃ,
nāvajānāti sadevakopi loko” ti. sattamaṃ;

8. Kaccānasuttaṃ

68. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahākaccāno bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya kāyagatāya satiyā ajjhataṃ parimukhaṃ sūpaṭṭhitāya.

Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya kāyagatāya satiyā ajjhataṃ parimukhaṃ sūpaṭṭhitāya.

Atha kho bhagavā etamattaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Yassa siyā sabbadā sati,
satataṃ kāyagatā upaṭṭhitā;
no cassa no ca me siyā,
na bhavissati na ca me bhavissati;
Anupubbavīhāri tattha so,
kāleneva tare visattikaṃ” ti. aṭṭhamaṃ;

9. Udapānasuttaṃ

69. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā mallesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena thūṇaṃ § nāma mallānaṃ brāhmaṇa-gāmo tadavasari. Assosum kho thūṇeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā- “samaṇo khalu, bho, gotamo sakyaputto sakyakulā pabbajito mallesu cārikaṃ caramāno (..0175) mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ thūṇaṃ anuppatto” ti. () § udapānaṃ tiṇassa ca bhusassa ca yāva mukhato pūresum- “mā te muṇḍakā samaṇakā pāṇīyaṃ apaṃsū” ti.

Atha kho bhagavā maggā okkamma yena rukkhamaṇḍalaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “iṅgha me tvaṃ, ānanda, etamhā udapānā pāṇīyaṃ āharā” ti.

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idāni so, bhante, udapāno thūṇeyyakehi brāhmaṇagahapatikehi tiṇassa ca bhusassa ca yāva mukhato pūrito- ‘mā te muṇḍakā samaṇakā pāṇīyaṃ apaṃsū’” ti.

Dutiyampi kho ...pe... tatiyampi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “iṅgha me tvaṃ, ānanda, etamhā udapānā pāṇīyaṃ āharā” ti. “Evaṃ, bhante” ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā pattaṃ gahetvā yena so udapāno tenu-pasaṅkami. Atha kho so udapāno āyasmante ānande upasaṅkamante sabbam

taṃ tiṇaṅca bhusaṅca mukhato ovamitvā acchassa udakassa anāvilassa vipprasannassa yāva mukhato pūrito vissandanto § maññe aṭṭhāsi.

Atha kho āyasmato ānandassa etadahosi- “acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho, tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā! Ayañhi so udapāno mayi upasaṅkamante sabbaṃ taṃ tiṇaṅca bhusaṅca mukhato ovamitvā acchassa udakassa anāvilassa vipprasannassa yāva mukhato pūrito vissandanto maññe ṭhito”ti!! Pāttena pāṇiyaṃ ādāya yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante, tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā! Ayañhi so, bhante, udapāno mayi upasaṅkamante sabbaṃ taṃ tiṇaṅca bhusaṅca mukhato ovamitvā acchassa udakassa anāvilassa vipprasannassa yāva mukhato pūrito vissandanto maññe aṭṭhāsi!! Pivatu bhagavā pāṇiyaṃ, pivatu sugato pāṇīyan”ti.

Atha (..0176) kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Kiṃ kayirā udapānena,
āpā ce sabbadā siyuṃ;
taṇhāya mūlato chetvā,
kissa pariyesanaṃ care”ti. navamaṃ;

10. Utenasuttaṃ

70. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosambiyaṃ viharati ghoṣitā-rāme. Tena kho pana samayena rañño utenassa § uyyānagatassa antepuraṃ daḍḍhaṃ hoti, pañca ca itthisatāni § kālaṅkatāni honti sāmāvatīpamukhāni.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya kosambiyaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃsu. Kosambiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍa-pātaṭṭhikantā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ- “idha, bhante, rañño utenassa uyyānagatassa antepuraṃ daḍḍhaṃ, pañca ca itthisatāni kālaṅkatāni sāmāvatīpamukhāni. Tāsaṃ, bhante, upāsikānaṃ kā gati ko abhisamparāyo”ti?

“Santettha, bhikkhave, upāsikāyo sotāpannā, santi sakadāgāminiyo, santi anāgāminiyo. Sabbā tā, bhikkhave, upāsikāyo anipphalā kālaṅkatā”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Mohasambandhano loko, bhabbarūpova dissati;
upadhibandhano § bālo, tamasā parivārito.
sassatoriva § khāyati, passato natthi kiñcanan”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Dve (..0177) bhaddiyā dve ca sattā, lakuṇḍako taṇhākhayo;
papañcakhayo ca kaccāno, udapānaṅca utenoti.

Cūlavaggo § sattamo niṭṭhito.

8. Pāṭaligāmiyavaggo

1. Paṭhamanibbānapaṭisaṃyuttasuttaṃ

71. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Tedha bhikkhū § aṭṭhiṃ katvā § manasi katvā sabbaṃ cetaso § samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Atthi, bhikkhave, tadāyatanaṃ, yattha neva pathavī, na āpo, na tejo, na vāyo, na ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ, na viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ, na ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ, nāyaṃ loko, na paraloko, na ubho candimasūriyā. Tatrāpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, neva āgatim vadāmi, na gatim, na ṭhitim, na cutim, na upapattim; appatiṭṭhaṃ, appavattaṃ, anārammaṇamevettaṃ. Esevanto dukkha-ssā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutīyanibbānapaṭisaṃyuttasuttaṃ

72. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya (..0178) dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Tedha bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbaṃ cetaso samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Duddasaṃ anataṃ nāma, na hi saccaṃ sudassanaṃ;
paṭividdhā taṇhā jānato, passato natthi kiñcana”ti. dutīyaṃ;

3. Tatiyanibbānapaṭisaṃyuttasuttaṃ

73. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Tedha bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā, manasi katvā, sabbaṃ cetaso samannāharitvā, ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Atthi, bhikkhave, ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṅkhataṃ. No cettaṃ, bhikkhave, abhaviṣṣa ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṅkhataṃ, nayidha jātassa bhūtassa katassa saṅkhataṃ nissaraṇaṃ paññāyetha. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, atthi ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṅkhataṃ, tasmā jātassa bhūtassa

katassa saṅkhatassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāyati”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Catutthanibbānapaṭisaṃyuttasuttaṃ

74. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Tedha bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbaṃ cetaso samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Nissitassa (..0179) calitaṃ, anissitassa calitaṃ natthi. Calite asati passaddhi, passaddhiyā sati nati na hoti. Natiyā asati āgatigati na hoti. Āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti. Cutūpapāte asati nevidha na huraṃ na ubhayama-ntarena

§. Esevanto dukkhassā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Cundasuttaṃ

75. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā mallesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena pāvā tadavasari. Tatra sudaṃ bhagavā pāvāyaṃ viharati cundassa kammāraputtassa ambavane.

Assosi kho cundo kammāraputto- “bhagavā kira mallesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ pāvaṃ anupatto pāvāyaṃ viharati mayhaṃ ambavane”ti. Atha kho cundo kammāraputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkhami; upasaṅkhamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho cundaṃ kammāraputtaṃ bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho cundo kammāraputto bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “adhivāsetu me, bhante, bhagavā svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghenā”ti. Adhivāsesī bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha kho cundo kammāraputto bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho cundo kammāraputto tassā rattiyā accayena sake nivesane paṇītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā pahūtañca sūkaramaddavaṃ bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesī- “kālo, bhante, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena yena cundassa kammāraputtassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkhami; upasaṅkhamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā cundaṃ kammāraputtaṃ āmantesī- “yaṃ te, cunda, sūkaramaddavaṃ paṭiyattaṃ tena maṃ parivisa, yaṃ panaññaṃ khādaniyaṃ (..0180) bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyattaṃ tena bhikkhusaṅghaṃ parivisā”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho cundo kammāraputto bhagavato paṭissutvā yaṃ ahosi sūkaramaddavaṃ paṭiyattaṃ tena bhagavantaṃ parivisi; yaṃ panaññaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyattaṃ tena bhikkhusaṅghaṃ parivisi.

Atha kho bhagavā cundaṃ kammāraputtaṃ āmantesī- “yaṃ te, cunda, sūkaramaddavaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ taṃ sobbhe nikhaṇāhi. Nāhaṃ taṃ, cunda, passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussaīya yassa taṃ paribhuttaṃ sammā pariṇāmaṃ gaccheyya aññatra tathāgata-ssā”ti §. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho cundo kammāraputto bhagavato paṭissutvā yaṃ ahosi sūkaramaddavaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ taṃ sobbhe nikhaṇitvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkhami; upasaṅkhamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho cundaṃ kammāraputtaṃ bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho bhagavato cundassa kammāraputtassa bhattaṃ bhuttāvissa kharo ābādho uppajji. Lohitapakkhandikā pabāḷhā § vedanā vattanti māraṇantikā. Tatra sudaṃ bhagavā sato sampajāno adhivāsesī avihaññaṃāno. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesī- “āyāmānanda, yena kusinārā tenupasaṅkhami-

ssāmā”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paccassosi.

“Cundassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā, kammārassāti me suttaṃ;

ābādhaṃ samphusī dhīro, pabāḷhaṃ māraṇantikaṃ.

“Bhuttassa ca sūkaramaddavena, byādhippabāḷho udapādi satthuno;
viriccamāno § bhagavā avoca, ‘gacchāmaṃ kusināraṃ nagaraṃ”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā maggā okkamma yena aññataraṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ tenupasaṅkamaḷi; upasaṅkamaḷitvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “iṅgha me tvaṃ, ānanda, catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ paññāpehi; kilantosmi, ānanda, nisīdissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ (..0181) paññāpesi. Nisīdi bhagavā paññatte āsane. Nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “iṅgha me tvaṃ, ānanda, pāṇiyaṃ āhara; pipāsitosmi, ānanda, pivissāmi”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idāni, bhante, pañcamattāni sakaṭasatāni atikkantāni. Taṃ cakkacchinnaṃ udakaṃ parittaṃ luḷitaṃ āvilā sandati. Ayaṃ, bhante, kukuṭṭhā § nadī avidūre acchodakā sātodakā sītodakā setodakā supatitthā ramaṇiyā. Ettha bhagavā pāṇiyaṃ ca pivissati gattāni ca sītīkarissati”ti §.

Dutiyampi kho ...pe... tatiyampi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi - “iṅgha me tvaṃ, ānanda, pāṇiyaṃ āhara; pipāsitosmi, ānanda, pivissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā pattaṃ gahetvā yena sā nadī tenupasaṅkamaḷi. Atha kho sā nadī cakkacchinnā parittā luḷitā āvilā sandamānā āyasmantaḷi ānandaḷi upasaṅkamaḷante acchā vipasannaḷi anāvilā sandati.

Atha kho āyasmato ānandassa etadahosi- “acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho, tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā! Ayañhi sā nadī cakkacchinnā parittā luḷitā āvilā sandamānā mayi upasaṅkamaḷante acchā vipasannaḷi anāvilā sandati”ti!! Pattena pāṇiyaṃ ādāya yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaḷi; upasaṅkamaḷitvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante, tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā! Ayañhi sā, bhante, nadī cakkacchinnā parittā luḷitā āvilā sandamānā mayi upasaṅkamaḷante acchā vipasannaḷi anāvilā sandati!! Pivatu bhagavā pāṇiyaṃ, pivatu sugato pāṇiyaṃ”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā pāṇiyaṃ apāyi §. Atha kho bhagavā mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena kukuṭṭhā nadī tenupasaṅkamaḷi; upasaṅkamaḷitvā kukuṭṭhaṃ nadhiṃ ajjhogāhetvā nhatvā ca pivitvā ca paccuttarivā yena ambavanaṃ tenupasaṅkamaḷi; upasaṅkamaḷitvā āyasmantaṃ cundakaṃ āmantesi- “iṅgha me tvaṃ, cundaka, catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ paññāpehi; kilantosmi, cundaka, nipajjissāmi”ti (..0182). “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā cundako bhagavato paṭissutvā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ paññāpesi. Atha kho bhagavā dakkhiṇena passena sīhasayyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā. Āyasmā pana cundako tattheva bhagavato purato nisīdi.

“Gantvāna buddho nadikaṃ kukuṭṭhaṃ,
acchodakaṃ sātudakaṃ § vipasannaṃ.
ogāhi satthā sukilantarūpo,

tathāgato appaṭimodha loke.

“Nhatvā ca pivitvā cudatāri § satthā,
purakkhato bhikkhugaṇassa majjhe;
satthā pavattā bhagavā idha dhamme,
upāgami ambavanaṃ mahesi;
āmantayi cundakaṃ nāma bhikkhuṃ,
catugguṇaṃ santhara § me nipajjaṃ.

“So codito bhāvitattena cundo,
catugguṇaṃ santhari § khippameva.
nipajji satthā sukilantarūpo,
cundopi tattha pamukhe nisīdī”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “siyā kho, panānanda, cundassa kammāraputtassa koci vippaṭisāraṃ upadaheyya- ‘tassa te, āvuso cunda, alābhā, tassa te dulladdhaṃ yassa te tathāgato pacchimaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā parinibbuto’ti. Cundassānanda, kammāraputtassa evaṃ vippaṭisāro paṭivinodetabbo-

“Tassa te, āvuso cunda, lābhā, tassa te suladdhaṃ yassa te tathāgato pacchimaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjitvā parinibbuto. Sammukhā metaṃ, āvuso cunda, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- dveme piṇḍapātā samasama-phalā (..0183) samasamavipākā ativiya aññehi piṇḍapātehi mahapphalatarā ca mahānisaṃsatarā ca. Katame dve? Yañca piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjitvā tathāgato anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambujjhati, yañca piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjitvā anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyati. Ime dve piṇḍapātā samasama-phalā samasamavipākā ativiya aññehi piṇḍapātehi mahapphalatarā ca mahānisaṃsatarā ca.

“Āyusaṃvattanikaṃ āyasmatā cundena kammāraputtena kammaṃ upacitaṃ, vaṇṇasaṃvattanikaṃ āyasmatā cundena kammāraputtena kammaṃ upacitaṃ, sukhasaṃvattanikaṃ āyasmatā cundena kammāraputtena kammaṃ upacitaṃ, saggasaṃvattanikaṃ āyasmatā cundena kammāraputtena kammaṃ upacitaṃ, yasasaṃvattanikaṃ āyasmatā cundena kammāraputtena kammaṃ upacitaṃ, ādhipateyyasaṃvattanikaṃ āyasmatā cundena kammāraputtena kammaṃ upacitaṃ”ti. Cundassānanda, kammāraputtassa evaṃ vippaṭisāro paṭivinodetabbo”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati,
saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyati;
kusalo ca jahāti pāpakaṃ,
rāgadosamohakkhayā sanibbuto”ti §. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Pāṭaligāmiyasuttaṃ

76. Evaṃ me sutaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā magadhesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena pāṭaligāmo tadavasari. Assosum kho

pāṭaligāmiyā § upāsakā- “bhagavā kira magadhesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ pāṭaligāmaṃ anupatto”ti. Atha kho pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimṣu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā bhagavantam etadavocum- “adhivāsetu no, bhante, bhagavā āvasathāgāraṃ”ti. Adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha (..0184) kho pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsānā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yenāvasathāgāraṃ tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā sabbasanthariṃ āvasathāgāraṃ santharivā āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamaṇikaṃ patiṭṭhāpetvā telappadīpaṃ āropetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā bhagavantam etadavocum- “sabbasantharisanthataṃ §, bhante, āvasathāgāraṃ; āsanāni paññattāni; udakamaṇiko patiṭṭhāpito § telappadīpo āropito. Yassadāni, bhante, bhagavā kālaṃ maññati”ti.

yena āvasathāgāraṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā pāde pakkhāletvā āvasathāgāraṃ pavisitvā majjhimaṃ thambhaṃ nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṅghopi kho pāde pakkhāletvā āvasathāgāraṃ pavisitvā pacchimaṃ bhittiṃ nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi bhagavantamyeva purakkhatvā. Pāṭaligāmiyāpi kho upāsakā pāde pakkhāletvā āvasathāgāraṃ pavisitvā puratthimaṃ bhittiṃ nissāya pacchimābhimukhā nisīdiṃsu bhagavantamyeva purakkhatvā. Atha kho bhagavā pāṭaligāmiye upāsake āmantesi-

“Pañcime, gahapatayo, ādīnavā dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Katame pañca? Idha, gahapatayo, dussīlo sīlavipanno pamādādhikaraṇaṃ mahatiṃ bhogajāniṃ nigacchati. Ayaṃ paṭhamo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, dussīlassa sīlavipannassa pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati. Ayaṃ dutiyo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, dussīlo sīlavipanno yaññadeva parisāṃ upasaṅkamati- yadi khattiyaparisaṃ, yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ, yadi gahapatiparisaṃ, yadi samaṇaparisaṃ- avisārado upasaṅkamati maṅkubhūto. Ayaṃ tatiyo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, dussīlo sīlavipanno sammūḷho kālaṃ karoti. Ayaṃ catuttho ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā.

“Puna (..0185) caparaṃ, gahapatayo, dussīlo sīlavipanno kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ pañcavo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Ime kho, gahapatayo, pañca ādīnavā dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā.

“Pañcime, gahapatayo, ānisaṃsā sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Katame pañca? Idha, gahapatayo, sīlavā sīlasampanno appamādādhikaraṇaṃ mahantaṃ bhoga-kkhandhaṃ adhigacchati. Ayaṃ paṭhamo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, sīlavato sīlasampannassa kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchati. Ayaṃ dutiyo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, sīlavā sīlasampanno yaññadeva parisāṃ upasaṅkamati- yadi khattiyaparisaṃ, yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ, yadi gahapatiparisaṃ, yadi samaṇaparisaṃ- visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto. Ayaṃ tatiyo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, sīlavā sīlasampanno asammmūḷho kālaṅkaroti. Ayaṃ catuttho ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, sīlavā sīlasampanno kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ pañcavo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Ime kho, gahapatayo, pañca ānisaṃsā sīlavato sīlasampadāyā”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā pāṭaligāmiye upāsake bahudeva rattiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samutejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uyyojesi- “abhikkantā kho, gahapatayo, ratti; yassadāni tumhe kālaṃ maññathā”ti. § Atha kho pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā § uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamiṃsu. Atha kho bhagavā

acirapakkantesu pāṭaligāmiyesu upāsakesu suññāgāraṃ pāvisi.

Tena (..0186) kho pana samayena sunidhavassakārā § magadhamahāmattā pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti vajjīnaṃ paṭibāhāya. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā devatāyo sahasasahasseeva § pāṭaligāme vatthūni pariggaṇhanti. Yasmiṃ padese mahesakkhā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti mahesakkhānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese majjhimā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti majjhimānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese nīcā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti nīcānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ.

Addasā kho bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena tā devatāyo sahasasahasseeva pāṭaligāme vatthūni pariggaṇhantiyo. Yasmiṃ padese mahesakkhā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, mahesakkhānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese majjhimā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, majjhimānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese nīcā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, nīcānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Atha kho bhagavā tassā rattiyā paccūsasamaye paccuṭṭhāya āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi-

“Ke nu kho § ānanda pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti”ti §. “Sunidhavassakārā, bhante, magadhamahāmattā pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti vajjīnaṃ paṭibāhāya”ti. “Seyyathāpi, ānanda, devehi tāvatimsehi saddhiṃ mantetvā; evameva kho, ānanda, sunidhavassakārā magadhamahāmattā pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti vajjīnaṃ paṭibāhāya. Idhāhaṃ, ānanda, addasaṃ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sambahulā devatāyo sahasasahasseeva pāṭaligāme vatthūni pariggaṇhantiyo. Yasmiṃ padese mahesakkhā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti mahesakkhānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese majjhimā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti majjhimānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ (..0187) padese nīcā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti nīcānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yāvatā, ānanda, ariyaṃ āyatanaṃ yāvatā vaṇippatho idaṃ agganagaraṃ bhavissati pāṭaliputtaṃ puṭabhedanaṃ. Pāṭaliputtassa kho, ānanda, tayo antarāyā bhavissanti- aggitō vā udakato vā mithubhedato vā”ti.

Atha kho sunidhavassakārā magadhamahāmattā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ § vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sunidhavassakārā magadhamahāmattā bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ- “adhivāsetu no bhavaṃ gotamo ajjatanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena”ti. Adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha kho sunidhavassakārā magadhamahāmattā bhagavato adhivāsaṃ viditvā yena sako āvasatho tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā sake āvasathe

paṇitaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesuṃ-
“kālo, bho gotama, niṭṭhitaṃ bhaddanta”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya saddhiṃ
bhikkhusaṅghena yena sunidhavassakārānaṃ magadhamahāmattānaṃ āva-
satho tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtīvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho sunidhava-
ssakārā magadhamahāmattā buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇitena
khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesuṃ sampavāresuṃ.

Atha kho sunidhavassakārā magadhamahāmattā bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onīta-
pattapāṇiṃ aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ
nisinne kho sunidhavassakāre magadhamahāmatte bhagavā imāhi gāthāhi anu-
modi-

“Yasmiṃ padese kappeti, vāsaṃ paṇḍitajātiyo;
sīlavantettha bhojetvā, saññate brahmacārayo §.

“Yā (..0188) tattha devatā āsuṃ, tāsaṃ dakkhiṇamādise;
tā pūjitā pūjayanti, mānitā mānayanti naṃ.

“Tato naṃ anukampanti, mātā puttavaṃva orasaṃ;
devatānukampito poso, sadā bhadrāni passati”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā sunidhavassakārānaṃ magadhamahāmattānaṃ imāhi
gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Tena kho pana samayena sunidhavassakārā magadhamahāmattā bhaga-
vantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhā honti- “yenajja samaṇo gotamo dvārena nikkha-
missati taṃ ‘gotamadvāraṃ’ nāma bhavissati. Yena titthena gaṅgaṃ nadiṃ tari-
ssati taṃ ‘gotamatitthaṃ’ nāma bhavissati”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā yena dvārena nikkhami taṃ ‘gotamadvāraṃ’ nāma ahosi.
Atha kho bhagavā yena gaṅgā nadī tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena
gaṅgā nadī pūrā hoti samatittikā kākapeyyā. Appekacce manussā nāvaṃ pariye-
santi, appekacce uḷumpaṃ pariyesanti, appekacce kullaṃ bandhanti apārā pāraṃ
gantukāmā. Atha kho bhagavā- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā
bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva- gaṅgāya nadiyā
orimatīre § antarahito pārimatīre paccuṭṭhāsi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena.

Addasā kho bhagavā te manusse appekacce nāvaṃ pariyesante, appekacce
uḷumpaṃ pariyesante, appekacce kullaṃ bandhante apārā pāraṃ gantukāme.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Ye taranti aṅṅavaṃ saraṃ,
setuṃ katvāna visajja pallalāni;
kullañhi jano pabandhati §,
tiṇṇā § medhāvino janā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dvidhāpathasuttaṃ

77. Evaṃ (..0189) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu addhānama-
ggapaṭipanno hoti āyasmatā nāgasamālena pacchāsamaṇena. Addasā kho

āyasmā nāgasamālo antarāmagge dvidhāpathaṃ §. Disvāna bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ayaṃ, bhante, bhagavā pantho; iminā gacchāmā”ti. Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā āyasmantaṃ nāgasamālaṃ etadavoca- “ayaṃ, nāgasamāla, pantho; iminā gacchāmā”ti.

Dutiyampi ...pe... tatiyampi kho āyasmā nāgasamālo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ayaṃ, bhante, bhagavā pantho; iminā gacchāmā”ti. Tatiyampi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ nāgasamālaṃ etadavoca- “ayaṃ, nāgasamāla, pantho; iminā gacchāmā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā nāgasamālo bhagavato pattacīvaraṃ tattheva chamāyaṃ nikkhipitvā pakkāmi- “idaṃ, bhante, bhagavato pattacīvaran”ti.

Atha kho āyasmato nāgasamālassa tena panthena gacchantassa antarāmagge corā nikkhamitvā hatthehi ca pādehi ca ākoṭesuṃ pattañca bhindiṃsu saṅghāṭiñca vipphālesuṃ. Atha kho āyasmā nāgasamālo bhinnena pattena vipphālitāya saṅghāṭiyā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā nāgasamālo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idha mayhaṃ, bhante, tena panthena gacchantassa

antarāmagge corā nikkhamitvā hatthehi ca pādehi ca ākoṭesum, pattañca bhindimsu, saṅghāṭiñca vipphālesun”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Saddhiṃ caramekato vasaṃ,
misso aññajanena vedagū;
vidvā pajahāti pāpakaṃ,
koñco khīrapakova ninnagan”ti. sattamaṃ;

8. Visākhāsuttaṃ

78. Evaṃ (..0190) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyāṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena visākhāya migāramā-tuyā nattā kālaṅkatā hoti piyā manāpā. Atha kho visākhā migāramātā allavatthā allakesā divā divassa yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhaga-vantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho visākhaṃ migā-ramātaraṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“Handa kuto nu tvaṃ, visākhe, āgacchasi allavatthā allakesā idhūpasaṅkantā divā divassā”ti? “Nattā me, bhante, piyā manāpā kālaṅkatā. Tenāhaṃ allavatthā allakesā idhūpasaṅkantā divā divassā”ti. “Iccheyyāsi tvaṃ, visākhe, yāvaticā § sāvattiyā manussā tāvatike § putte ca nattāro cā”ti? “Iccheyyāhaṃ, bhagavā § yāvaticā sāvattiyā manussā tāvatike putte ca nattāro cā”ti.

“Kīvabahukā pana, visākhe, sāvattiyā manussā devasikaṃ kālaṃ karonti”ti? “Dasapi, bhante, sāvattiyā manussā devasikaṃ kālaṃ karonti; navapi, bhante... aṭṭhapi, bhante... sattapi, bhante... chapi, bhante... pañcapi, bhante... cattāropi, bhante... tīṇipi, bhante... dvepi, bhante, sāvattiyā manussā devasikaṃ kālaṃ karonti. Ekopi, bhante, sāvattiyā manusso devasikaṃ kālaṃ karoti. Avivittā, bhante, sāvatti manussehi kālaṃ karontehi”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, visākhe, api nu tvaṃ kadāci karahaci anallavatthā vā bhavye-yyāsi anallakesā vā”ti? “No hettaṃ, bhante. Alaṃ me, bhante, tāva bahukehi puttehi ca nattārehi cā”ti.

“Yesaṃ kho, visākhe, sattaṃ piyāni, sattaṃ tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ navuti piyāni, navuti tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ asīti piyāni, asīti tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ sattati piyāni, sattati tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ saṭṭhi piyāni, saṭṭhi tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ paññāsaṃ piyāni, paññāsaṃ tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ cattārisaṃ piyāni, cattārisaṃ tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ tiṃsaṃ piyāni, tiṃsaṃ tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ vīsati piyāni, vīsati tesāṃ dukkhāni, yesaṃ dasa (..0191) piyāni, dasa tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ nava piyāni, nava tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ aṭṭha piyāni, aṭṭha tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ satta piyāni, satta tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ cha piyāni, cha tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ pañca piyāni, pañca tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ cattāri piyāni, cattāri tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ tīṇi piyāni, tīṇi tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ dve piyāni, dve tesāṃ dukkhāni; yesaṃ ekaṃ piyaṃ, ekaṃ tesāṃ dukkhaṃ; yesaṃ natthi piyaṃ, natthi tesāṃ dukkhaṃ, asokā te virajā anupāyāsāti vadāmi”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Ye keci sokā paridevitā vā,
dukkhā ca § lokasmimanekarūpā.
piyaṃ paṭiccappabhavanti ete,
piye asante na bhavanti ete.
“Tasmā hi te sukhino vītasokā,
yesaṃ piyaṃ natthi kuhiñci loke;
tasmā asokaṃ virajaṃ patthayāno,
piyaṃ na kayirātha kuhiñci loke” ti. aṭṭhamamaṃ;

9. Paṭhamadabbasuttaṃ

79. Evaṃ me sutamaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kala-ndakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā dabbo mallaputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā dabbo mallaputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “parinibbānakālo me dāni, sugatā” ti. “Yassadāni tvamaṃ, dabba, kālaṃ maññasī” ti.

Atha kho āyasmā dabbo mallaputto uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe pallaṅkena nisīditvā tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhahitvā parinibbāyi.

Atha (..0192) kho āyasmato dabbassa mallaputtassa vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe pallaṅkena nisīditvā tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhahitvā parinibbutassa sarīrassa jhāyamānassa ḍayhamānassa neva chārikā paññāyittha na masi. Seyyathāpi nāma sappissa vā telassa vā jhāyamānassa ḍayhamānassa neva chārikā paññāyati na masi; evameva āyasmato dabbassa mallaputtassa vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe pallaṅkena nisīditvā tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhahitvā parinibbutassa sarīrassa jhāyamānassa ḍayhamānassa neva chārikā paññāyittha na masi.

Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-
“Abhedi kāyo nirodhi saññā,
vedanā sītibhaviṃsu § sabbā.
vūpasamiṃsu saṅkhārā,
viññāṇaṃ atthamāgamā” ti. navamaṃ;

10. Dutiyadabbasuttaṃ

80. Evaṃ me sutamaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo” ti. “Bhadante” ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosumaṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Dabbassa, bhikkhave, mallaputtassa vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe pallaṅkena nisīditvā tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhahitvā parinibbutassa sarīrassa jhāyamānassa ḍayhamānassa neva chārikā paññāyittha na masi. Seyyathāpi

nāma sappissa vā telassa vā jhāyamānassa ḍayhamānassa neva chārikā paññā-
yati na masi; evameva kho, bhikkhave, dabbassa mallaputtassa vehāsaṃ abbhu-
ggantvā ākāse antalikkhe pallaṅkena nisīditvā tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭha-
hitvā parinibbutassa sarīrassa jhāyamānassa ḍayhamānassa neva chārikā paññā-
yittha na masī”ti.

Atha (..0193) kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ
udānesi-

“Ayoghanahatasseva, jalato jātavedaso §;
anupubbūpasantassa, yathā na ñāyate gati.
Evaṃ sammāvimuttānaṃ, kāmabandhoghatārinaṃ;
paññāpetuṃ gati natthi, pattānaṃ acalaṃ sukhaṃ”ti. dasamaṃ;

Pāṭaligāmiyavaggo § aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Nibbānā caturo vuttā, cundo pāṭaligāmiyā;
dvidhāpatho visākhā ca, dabbena saha te dasāti.

Udāne vaggānamuddānaṃ-

Vaggamidaṃ paṭhamaṃ varabodhi, vaggamidaṃ dutiyaṃ mucalindo;
nandakavaggavaro tatiyo tu, meghiyavaggavaro ca catuttho.
Pañcamavaggavarantidha soṇo, chaṭṭhamavaggavaranti jaccandho §.
sattamavaggavaranti ca cūḷo, pāṭaligāmiyamaṭṭhamavaggo §.
Asītimanūnakasuttavaraṃ, vaggamidaṭṭhakaṃ suvibhattaṃ;
dassitaṃ cakkhumatā vimalena, addhā hi taṃ udānamitīdamāhu §.

Udānapāḷi niṭṭhitā.